MOLECULAR STUDIES ON TRIMETHYLAMINOBUTANOL DEHYDROGENASE AND TRIMETHYLAMINOBUTYRALDEHYDE DEHYDROGENASE PRODUCED BY PSEUDOMONAS SP. 13CM

(Pseudomonas sp. 13CM のトリメチルアミノブタノール脱水素酵素 及び トリメチルアミノブチルアルデヒド脱水素酵素の分子的研究)

MD. REZAUL BARI

2013

MOLECULAR STUDIES ON TRIMETHYLAMINOBUTANOL DEHYDROGENASE AND TRIMETHYLAMINOBUTYRALDEHYDE DEHYDROGENASE PRODUCED BY *PSEUDOMONAS* Sp. 13CM

(Pseudomonas sp. 13CM のトリメチルアミノブタノール脱水素酵素 及び トリメチルアミノブチルアルデヒド脱水素酵素の分子的研究)

A Dissertation

By

MD. REZAUL BARI

Submitted to the United Graduate School of Agricultural Sciences Tottori University, Japan

In partial fulfillment of the requirements for the degree of

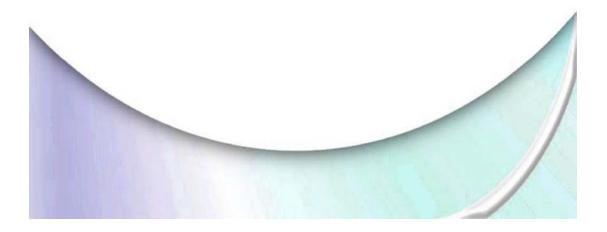
DOCTOR OF PHILOSOPHY (Ph.D.) IN BIORESOURCES SCIENCES



I would like to dedicate this humble thesis to

My beloved wife Rumana Yeasmin and my sweet daughter Rihana Bari Mimnoon

For their generous love and support



CONTENTS

		Page
INTRODUCTION		1
REVIEW OF LITERATURE		7
CHAPTER 1		
GENE CLONING AND BIOCHEMICAL CHARACTERIZATION		
OF 4-N-TRIMETHYLAMINOBUTYRALDEHYDE		
DEHYDROGENASE II FROM <i>PSEUDOMONAS</i> Sp. 13CM	••••	22
CHAPTER 2		
GENES ENCODING 4-N-TRIMETHYLAMINO-1-BUTANOL		
DEHYDROGENASE AND 4-N-TRIMETHYLAMINOBUTYRALDEHY	/DE	
DEHYDROGENASE FROM <i>PSEUDOMONAS</i> Sp. 13CM		62
CHAPTER 3		
SITE-DIRECTED MUTAGENESIS REVEAL ESSENTIAL RESIDUES		
FOR CATALYSIS OF 4-N-TRIMETHYLAMINOBUTYRALDEHYDE		
DEHYDROGENASES IN <i>PSEUDOMONAS</i> SP. 13CM	••••	96
GENERAL CONCLUSION		122
REFERENCES		127
ACKNOWLEDGEMENT		143
ABSTRACT		145
摘要		148
LIST OF PUBLICATIONS		150

LIST OF ABBREVIATIONS

DMABaldehyde = 4-dimethylaminobutyraldehyde

DTT = Dithiothreitol

EDTA = Ethylene diamine tetra acetic acid

IPTG = Isopropyle thio β -D-galactoside

kDa = Kilo dalton

MALDI-TOF MS = Matrix assisted laser desorption/ionization-time of

flight mass spectrometry

NBT = Nitro blue tetrazolium

 OD_{660} = Optical density at 600 nm

ORF = Open reading frame

PMS = Phenazine methosulfate

QACs = Quaternary ammonium compounds

SDS-PAGE = Sodium dodecyl sulphate polyacrylamide gel

electrophoresis

TMABaldehyde DH = 4-*N*-trimethylaminobutyraldehyde dehydrogenase

TMABaldehyde = 4-*N*-trimethylaminobutyraldehyde

TMA-Butanol DH = 4-*N*-trimethylamino-1-butanol dehydrogenase

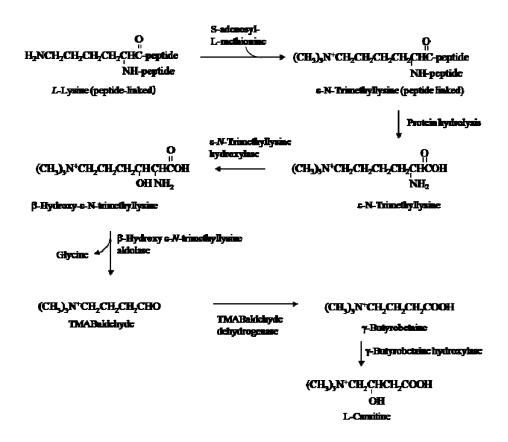
TMA-Butanol = 4-*N*-trimethylamino-1-butanol

X-gal = 5-bromo-4-chloro-indolyl-β-D-galactopyranoside

INTRODUCTION

Naturally occurring quaternary ammonium compounds (QACs) are widely distributed in biosphere including well-known representatives' choline, glycine betaine, and carnitine which have different biological functions. Choline is widely distributed in foods mainly in the form of phosphatidylcholine (Anthoni et al., 1991). unavoidable role played by choline includes; constitutes of phospholipids in cell membranes, methyl group metabolism, cholinergic neurotransmission, transmembrane signaling and lipid cholesterol transport and metabolism (Zeisel and Blusztain, 1994). The microorganisms using the choline as a sole source of carbon and nitrogen and their respective degradation pathway have been well studied (Abe et al., 1990; Boch et al., 1994, Ikuta et al., 1977; Mori et al., 1980, 1992, 2002; Nagasawa et al., 1976). In recent past, the microorganisms, degrading homocholine as the only source of carbon and nitrogen have been isolated in the Laboratory of Microbial Biotechnology, Faculty of Agriculture, Tottori University, Japan and proposed a possible degradation pathway of homocholine (Mohamed Ahmed et al., 2009a, 2009b, 2010). Glycine betaine is an osmoprotectant in plants and microorganisms. Much attention has been paid to the osmoprotective role of glycine betaine in a number of diverse microbial systems (Annamalai and Venkitanaraynan, 2009; Smith et al., 1988; Roberts, 2005). Carnitine is a highly polar zwitterionic quaternary amine carboxylic acid has attracted increasing attention because of its association with fatty acid metabolism, enables β-oxidation of the long-chain fatty acids in mitochondria (Mc Garry and Brown 1997; Ramsay et al. 2001). Carnitine is present in some prokaryotes and all eukaryotes (Ramsay et al., 2001). In prokaryotic cells it serves either as a nutrient (Kleber, 1997), or as an osmoprotectant (Jung et al., 1990; Robert et al., 2000). However, in eukaryotic cells, it serves exclusively as a carrier of acyl moieties through various subcellular compartments (Ramsay and Arduini, 1993). Furthermore, it involves in the transfer of the products of peroxisomal β-oxidation, including acetyl-CoA, to the mitochondria for oxidation to

CO₂ and H₂O in Krebs cycle (Jakobs and Wanders, 1995; Verhoeven *et al.*, 1998). Bacteria are able to metabolize carnitine under aerobic or anaerobic conditions. Under aerobic conditions it is oxidized to 3-dehydrocarnitine by carnitine dehydrogenase which has been purified and characterized from different bacterial populations (Aurich *et al.*, 1968; Goulas, 1988; Mori *et al.*, 1988; Mori *et al.*, 1994; Hanschmann *et al.*, 1994; Hanschmann and Kleber, 1997; Setyahadi *et al.*, 1997; Arima *et al.*, 2010).



Scheme 1 Pathway of carnitine biosynthesis in mammals (Rebouche, 1991)

In the L-carnitine biosynthetic pathway, trimethyllysine is first hydroxylated at β position by ε -trimethyllysine hydroxylase in a reaction requiring α -ketoglutarate, oxygen,
ascorbic acid, and iron as cofactors, to yield β -hydroxytrimethyllysine (Hulse *et al.*,

1978; Sachan and Hoppel, 1980; Vaz et al., 2001). Aldolytic cleavage of βhydroxytrimethyllysine yields 4-N-trimethylaminobutyraldehyde (TMABaldehyde) and glycine, a reaction catalyzed by β-hydroxytrimethyllysine aldolase. Subsequently, TMABaldehyde is oxidized by NAD⁺ dependent 4-N-trimethylaminobutyraldehyde dehydrogenase (TMABaldehyde DH) to yield γ -butyrobetaine. Finally, the resulting γ butyrobetaine is hydroxylated at the β -position by γ -butyrobetaine hydroxylase, yielding L-carnitine (Bremer, 1983; Rebouche and Engel, 1980; Englard, 1979) (Scheme 1). Among the enzymes, TMABaldehyde DH has been purified to homogeneity from bovine liver (Hulse and Henderson, 1980) and from rat liver (Vaz et al., 2000). Recently, Tylichova et al. (2010) characterize two isoforms of plant aminoaldehyde dehydrogenase from Pisum sativum (PsAMADH1 and PsAMADH2) with broad specificity; can oxidize TMABaldehyde into carnitine precursor γ-butyrobetaine. Crystal structures of these carnitine biosynthetic enzymes from plant have been solved and elucidated the structural clues to the substrate specificity by site-directed mutagenesis (Tylichova et al., 2010; Kopency et al., 2011). Kaufman and Broquist (1977) demonstrated that TMABaldehyde is an intermediate in the L-carnitine biosynthesis of Neurospora crassa using isotope labeling experiments. Rebouche and Engel (1980) showed that TMABaldehyde DH activity was highest in the cytosolic fraction of human liver and kidney, but very low in brain, heart, and muscle homogenates. In contrast to the many enzymatic studies of TMABaldehyde DH in mammals, investigations of microbial TMABaldehyde DH are few. Recently, one microorganism from soil have been isolated and identified as *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM (Hassan et al., 2007), preserved in the Laboratory of Microbial Biotechnology, Faculty of Agriculture, Tottori University, 4-*N*-trimethylamino-1-butanol dehydrogenase (TMA-Butanol DH) Japan. TMABaldehyde DH have been purified to apparent homogeneity from *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM. Amino terminal sequences analysis and some properties of these enzymes have been described previously (Hassan et al., 2007, 2008).

Choline (CH₃)₃N⁺CH₂CH₂OH

Glycine betaine (CH₃)₃N⁺CH₂COOH

L-Carnitine (CH₃)₃N⁺CH₂CH(OH)CH₂COOH

4-N-Trimethylamino-1-butanol (CH₃)₃N⁺CH₂CH₂CH₂CH₂OH

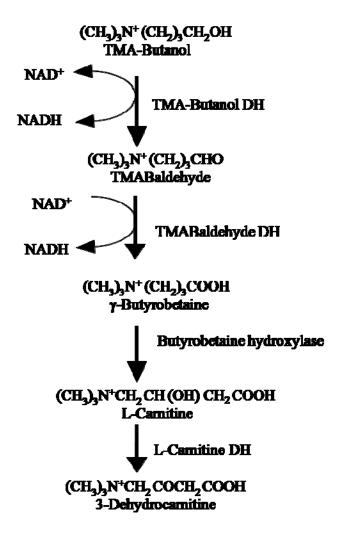
(TMA-Butanol) (CH₃)₃N⁺CH₂CH₂CH₂CH₂OH

Fig. 1 Structural features of five quaternary ammonium compounds

A number of brief reports have appeared which describe L-carnitine metabolism in bacteria under aerobic and anaerobic conditions. The oxidation of L-carnitine is catalyzed by NAD⁺ dependent L-carnitine dehydrogenase (EC.1.1.1.108) under aerobic conditions. Enterobacteriaceae such as *Escherichia coli*, *Salmonella typhimurium*, and *Proteus vulgaris* do not assimilate the carbon and nitrogen skeleton, able to convert L-carnitine via crotonobetaine to gamma-butyrobetaine in the presence of carbon and nitrogen sources under anaerobic conditions (Seim *et al.*, 1982).

To evaluate the structure and function of QACs degrading enzymes, the previous efforts were concentrated with isolation of *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM and characterization of the enzymes TMA-Butanol DH and TMABaldehyde DH which degrades the 4-*N*-trimethylamino-1-butanol (TMA-Butanol), considerable structural resemblance to choline as a theme (Fig. 1) (Hassan *et al.*, 2007, 2008). These studies were specifically addressed TMA-Butanol DH and TMABaldehyde DH from *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM that can use TMA-Butanol as a sole source of carbon and nitrogen. The isolated enzyme TMA-Butanol DH converts TMA-Butanol into TMABaldehyde (Hassan *et al.*, 2007).

Further, an enzyme TMABaldehyde DH purified from the same bacteria *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM, oxidize TMABaldehyde to yield carnitine precursor γ -butyrobetaine (Hassan *et al.*, 2008). Consistent with these observations, postulated a complete pathway of TMA-Butanol degradation (Scheme 2).



Scheme 2 Proposed pathway for 4-*N*-trimethylamino-1-butanol degradation (Hassan, 2008)

Considering the above facts, the author prompted to study the *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM genes encoding the enzymes TMA-Butanol DH and TMABaldehyde DH. To isolate the genes shotgun cloning technique has been carried out and obtained a new enzyme, designated as TMABaldehyde DH II (Chapter 1).

To get *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM TMA-Butanol DH gene and TMABaldehyde DH I gene, general cloning technique has been applied using the primers designed from the N-terminal amino acid sequences of the proteins and from the conserved sequences in closely-related species (Chapter 2).

TMABaldehyde DH I has been structurally closer to *Pseudomonas putida* GB-1 aldehyde dehydrogenase (B0KJD3), where as TMABaldehyde DH II has been closer to *P. putida* KT2440 putative betaine aldehyde dehydrogenase (Q88PZ0). Both of TMABaldehyde DHs furthermore show the sequence identity to *E. coli* K-12 YdcW betaine aldehyde dehydrogenase (P77674) with a percentage around 35–40%. The natures of these enzymes were also having been found to be different in substrate binding and affinity. Site-directed mutagenesis of TMABaldehyde DHs from *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM and analyzed the resulting mutated proteins has been carried out in order to assess the ability of the corresponding enzymes to utilize the substrates which will be described in Chapter 3.

REVIEW OF LITERATURE

The view of this section is to provide selective review of the literatures of the previous researches relevant to the present study. A remarkable number of studies have been carried out all over the world including Japan on different aspect of quaternary ammonium compounds (QACs) degrading enzymes. The literature related to the research work has been briefly reviewed under the following sub-headings.

QUATERNARY AMMONIUM COMPOUNDS

Quaternary ammonium compounds (QACs) are a type of ionic compound that can be regarded as derived from ammonium compounds by replacing the hydrogen atoms with organic groups. In a like manner, QACs are molecule with at least one hydrophobic long alkyl chain attached to a positively charged nitrogen atom. In short, QACs or cationic detergents are synthetic derivatives of ammonium chloride (Arena *et al.*, 1964).

General formula:

$$\begin{array}{cccc}
R^1 & R^4 \\
N + & X^-
\end{array}$$

$$R^2 & R^3$$

Where, R₁-4 represent(s) alkyl or aryl substituents and X represents a halogen, such as bromide, iodide, or chloride (Dreisbach and Robertson, 1987; Budavari, 1996).

QACs are prepared by alkylation of tertiary amines, in a process called quaternization (Smith and March, 2001). Typically one of the alkyl groups on the amine is larger than the others (Kosswig, 2002).

A typical synthesis is for benzalkonium chloride from a long-chain alkyldimethylamine and benzyl chloride:

$$CH_3(CH_2)_nN(CH_3)_2 + CICH_2C_6H_5 \rightarrow CH_3(CH_2)_nN(CH_3)_2CH_2C_6H_5$$
⁺ CI^-

Naturally occurring QACs constitute a class of metabolites with more than 100 reported examples including well-known representatives such as choline, glycine betaine, and L-carnitine which have different biological functions, for example, adaptation of organisms to environmental stress and transportation of chemical groups in many metabolic processes (Anthoni et al., 1991). QACs have a wide-range of commercial and consumer uses such as detergents, antistatics, wetting and softening agents, biocides, germicides, deodorizers, wood preservatives and emulsifiers. In percentage, this utilization translates into mostly fabric softeners (66%), coated clays (16%), and biocides (8%) (Cross, 1994). After use, the residual product is discharged to sewage treatment plants or surface waters and finally to coastal waters. Released into the environment, the biodegradability of QACs is limited by their antimicrobial activity (van Ginkel, 1991; Nishiyama et al., 1995). Each of the QACs has its own chemical and antimicrobiological characteristics. As biocides QACs are very active against Gramnegative and Gram-positive bacteria and some viruses, fungi and protozoa (Lopez, 1986; Macdonnel and Russell, 1999). However, some microorganisms are able to demonstrate intrinsic resistance through inactivation of the biocide, and this will assist in the removal of such agents from the environment. As a result, some strains of *Pseudomonas* from the environment, including Pseudomonas sp. and Pseudomonas fluorescens, have high resistance to QACs and are thought to be responsible for biodegradation of QACs in activated sludge (van Ginkel et al., 1992; Nishihara et al., 2000).

CHOLINE

Choline a quaternary amine which occurs in the phospholipid phosphatidylcholine and the neurotransmitter acetylcholine, and is an important methyl donor in intermediary metabolism. It is an essential nutrient that is widely distributed in foods, mainly in the form of phosphatidylcholine. Organ meats, eggs, soybeans, nuts, fish, and broccoli are particularly good sources (Howe et al., 2004). The only source of choline other than diet is from de novo biosynthesis of phosphatidylcholine from phosphatidylethanolamine (Zeisel, 1990). Choline is required to make the phospholipids phosphatidylcholine, lysophosphatidylcholine, choline plasmalogen, and sphingomyelinessential components of all cell membranes. It is a precursor for the biosynthesis of the neurotransmitter acetylcholine, and in biological methylation reactions. Choline phospholipids in cell membranes play a role in generating various second messengers during signal transduction (Zeisel, 1990; Zeisel and Blusztajn, 1994). Choline can be acetylated, phosphorylated, and oxidized. Only a small fraction of dietary choline is acetylated, catalyzed by choline acetyltransferase (EC.2.3.1.6) (Zeisel, 1990; Zeisel and Blusztajn, 1994). This enzyme is highly concentrated in the terminals of cholinergic neurons, but also present in such non-nervous tissue as the placenta. Phosphorylation of choline is the first step in the major pathway for phosphotidylcholine synthesis, catalyzed by choline kinase (EC.2.7.1.32), using Mg²⁺ and ATP. This enzyme is widely distributed in mammalian tissues, including the liver, brain, kidney, and lung. Choline deficiency results in liver dysfunction, fatty liver, decreased in growth, infertility, Alzheimer's disease, abnormal kidney function, decreased red blood cell synthesis, high blood pressure, and liver cancer (Zeisel, 1990; Zeisel and Canty, 1993; Zeisel and Blusztajn, 1994). The microorganisms using the choline as a sole source of carbon and nitrogen and their respective degradation pathway have been well studied (Abe et al., 1990; Boch et al., 1994, Ikuta et al., 1977; Mori et al., 1980, 1992, 2002; Nagasawa et al., 1976a).

HOMOCHOLINE

Homocholine (3-N-trimethylamino-1-propanol) resembles choline in many aspects of cholinergic metabolism (Boksa and Collier, 1980). It is an analogue of choline; the amino alcohol group is lengthened by one CH₂-group. After it is transported into the rat brain synaptosome, it is acetylated and released as acetylhomocholine from a superior cervical ganglion and minces of mouse forebraine by a calcium-dependent process during depolarization (Collier et al., 1977; Carroll and Aspry, 1980). Homocholine, however, differs dramatically from choline in a very important aspect, not acetylated by solubilized cholineacetyltransferase, but acetylated with intact rat brain synaptosomes (Collier et al., 1977). This phenomenon may happen due to homocholine is acetylated with choline acetyltransferase that is associated with vesicular and/or neuronal membranes (Carroll and Aspry, 1980). Nelson et al. (1980) assumed that the extracellular precursors of choline and homocholine may be directly accumulated by a crude vesicular fraction of mouse forebrain, independently of the cytoplasm, and may be utilized to replace the loss in acetylcholine. Additionally, they have been suggested that the extracellular products acetylcholine and acetylhomocholine may not be capable of replacing acetylcholine lost from a crude vesicular fraction. Moreover, acetylhomocholine is released from brain slices both spontaneously and in response to simulation via mechanism similar to those that released acetylcholine, but some differences in specificity of the acetylcholine storage and/or release process might be present (Nelson et al., 1980). Previous studies on acetylhomocholine synthesis and release have partly classified these false transmitter criteria by showing that homocholine is acetylated in tissues containing cholinergic nerve terminals (Collier et al., 1977), that acetylhomocholine is released by a calcium-dependent mechanisms during nerve stimulation, and that acetylehomocholine has actions qualitatively similar to but quantitatively different from those of acetylcholine on both muscarinic and nicotinic receptors (Hunt and Renshaw, 1934; Curtis and Ryall, 1966; Barrass et al., 1970). In pharmacology, choline analogues such as homocholine, methylcholine, and ethylcholine are used to study the chemical specificity of the various processes involved in neurotransmission and in particular it has been used to investigate the sub cellular

origin of the transmitter released by stimulation. From the choline like structure, one would expect that homocholine is degraded similarly and a rate comparable to that of choline. Recently, the microorganisms, degrading homocholine as the only source of carbon and nitrogen have been isolated as well as proposed a possible degradation pathway (Mohamed Ahmed *et al.*, 2009a, 2009b, 2010).

GLYCINEBETAINE

Glycinebetaine is found in microorganisms, plants, and animals, and is a significant component of many foods, including wheat, shellfish, spinach, and sugar beets (Craig, 2004). Glycine betaine is compatible osmolyte that increases the water retention of cells, replaces inorganic salts, and protect intracellulars enzymes against osmotically induced or temperature-induced inactivation. In human, glycine betaine is catabolized via a series of enzyme reactions that occure mainly in the mitochondria of liver and kidney cells. Glycinebetaine also acts as a catabolic source of methyl groups via transmethylation for use in many biochemical pathways. The formations of methionine from homocysteine can occur either via glycinebetaine or 5methyltetrahydrofolate. The conversion of homocysteine to methionine is important to conserve methionine, detoxify homocysteine, and produce S-adenosylmethionine. Glycine betaine is synthesized by two step oxidation of choline or by methylation Two *N*-methyltransferases reaction from glycine. genes from halotolerant cyanobacterium Aphanothece halophytica have been isolated (Waditee et al., 2003).

CARNITINE

Carnitine is a naturally occurring dipolar amino acid like compound, widely distributed in food from animal sources but limited in plant sources (Kendler, 1986), present in some prokaryotes and all eukaryotes (Ramsay *et al.*, 2001). This highly polar zwitterionic quaternary ammonium compound was discovered in meat, and was

extracted by Russian scientists Gulewitsch and Krimberg in 1905. The term carnitine is derived from the Latin term carnis means meat. Carnitine is chemically known as βhydroxy-y-trimethyl ammonium butyrate or 4-N-trimethyl-3-hydroxy butyrate and it is a betaine derivative, structurally resembles choline. In 1957, Fraenkel and Friedmann identified an essential factor required for the growth of the meal worm *Tenebrio molitor* named as vitamin BT means biological B complex group of vitamins for the Tenebrio meal worm. The same was later on resolved as carnitine (Williams, 1994). Carnitine biosynthesis takes place in living cells of liver and kidney. The precursors required for synthesis are essential amino acid lysine, methionine (Steiber et al., 2004) and a cofactor L-ascorbic acid (Rebouche, 1991; Dunn et al., 1984). Therefore, it is not an essential dietary component due to in vivo synthesis. Carnitine exists as two types of stereoisomers, amongst them, L-carnitine is naturally occurring and found to be biologically active, where as D-carnitine is biologically inactive and does not occur naturally (Liedtke et al., 1982). However, D-carnitine used to deplete tissue L-carnitine level partially (Paulson and Shug, 1981). Generally, the term carnitine comprises number of different compounds such as L-carnitine, Propionyl-L-carnitine and acetyl-Lcarnitine (Rebouche, 1990). In prokaryotic cells, carnitine serves either as a nutrient, such as a carbon and nitrogen source (Kleber, 1997), or as an osmoprotectant (Jung et al., 1990; Robert et al., 2000). However, in eukaryotic cells, it serves exclusively as a carrier of acyl moieties through various subcellular compartments (Ramsay and Arduini, 1993). It has an important role in the transport of activated long-chain fatty acids across the inner mitochondrial membrane (Bieber, 1988; McGarry and Brown, 1997). Furthermore, it is involved in the transfer of the products of peroxisomal β-oxidation, including acetyl-CoA, to the mitochondria for oxidation to CO2 and H2O in the Krebs cycle (Jakobs and Wanders 1995; Verhoeven et al., 1998). Data from animal studies showed that L-carnitine is synthesized in the liver but stored in skeletal (Mitchell, 1978).

ROLE OF CARNITINE

Metabolically, carnitine plays an important role in energy generation by fatty acid oxidation in the mitochondrial matrix (Olson, 1966). It participated in the transport of activated fatty acid (acyl CoA) from cytoplasm across inner mitochondrial membrane through carnitine transport proteins termed as "carnitine shuttle". Generally, fatty acid containing more than fourteen carbon atoms needs carnitine transport; they constitute either dietary fatty acids or fatty acids released from adipose tissues in response to hormone sensitive triacylglycerol lipase action (David *et al.*, 2005). There are four Carnitine Palmitoyl Transferase (CPT) isoforms found, they are CPT1a in liver, CPT1b in muscle and other tissues, CPT1c in brain and testis and CPT II (Price *et al.*, 2002). The two isoenzymes form of CPT are CPT-I and CPT-II, CPT-I localized in inner side of the outer mitochondrial membrane that catalyse esterification of acyl coA and carnitine in to acyl-carnitine complex (Murthy *et al.*, 1987; Fiona *et al.*, 1997; van der Leij *et al.*, 1999).

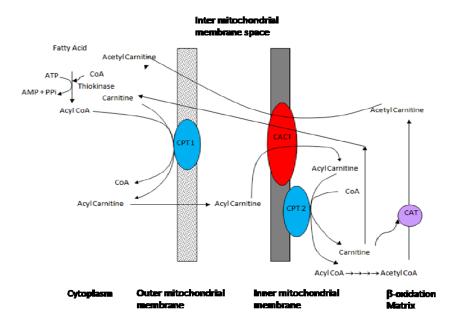


Fig. 2 Role of L-carnitine in transport of fatty acid in to matrix (Dayanand et al., 2011)

CPT-I, Carnitine Palmitoyl Transeferase -I; CPT-II, Carnitine Palmitoyl Transeferase-II; CACT, Carnitine Acyl Carnitine Translocase; CAT, Carnitine Acetyl Transferase.

Acyl-carnitine complex transported across inner mitochondrial membrane through specific transporter, Carnitine acyl Carnitine Translocase (CACT) (Dayanand *et al.*, 2011). The inner side of mitochondrial membrane, CPT-II is located; it breaks the acyl bond of acyl-carnitine releases fatty acid. Simultaneously, coenzyme A recycling takes place and carnitine enters for transport of another molecule of fatty acid. The transported acyl CoA from cytoplasm undergoes β-oxidation for rapid energy release (Fig. 2). Acetylcarnitine formed by acetyl CoA carboxylase transported into cytoplasm where it serves as precursor for fatty acid or acetyl-choline synthesis. The carnitine uptake defect occurs due to the defect in cellular carnitine transporter (CT) that impairs the mechanism of fatty acid transport in to mitochondria for oxidation.

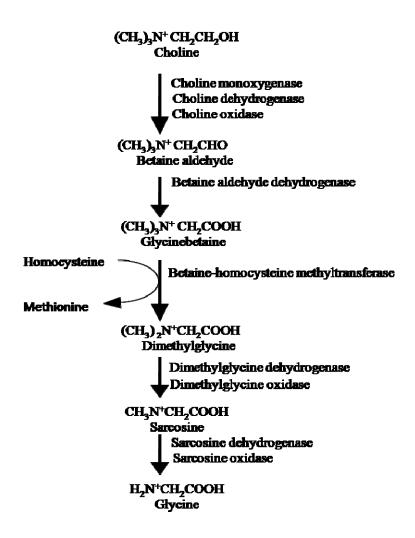
CARNITINE HOMEOSTASIS

Carnitine homeostasis is maintained by endogenous synthesis, absorption from dietary foods, and tubular reabsorption by the kidney. Vegetarians obtain little carnitine in their diet, therefore, the carnitine biosynthesis is highly significant in them in comparison to omnivorous humans due to their major source of carnitine is meat (Rebouche, 1992). However, in omnivorous humans, carnitine is obtained about 75% from the diet and 25% from the de novo synthesis (Tein et al., 1996). Carnitine, a branched non-essential amino acid, is synthesized from the essential amino acids lysine and methionine. Ascorbic acid, ferrous iron, pyroxidine and niacin are also necessary cofactors (Williams, 1994) and deficiencies of any of these can lead to carnitine deficiency. In mammals, certain proteins like actin, myosin, calmodulin, cytochrome-c and histones contains L-lysine amino acid residues, which during their post translational modifications event undergoes transmethylation reactions (Husazar, 1975). This reaction is catalyzed by specific methyl transferases using active methionine i.e. adesonosyl methionine as methyl group donor (Palik and Kim, 1971). The product produced in this reaction is protein bound trimethyllysine residues (which is the initial metabolite in carnitine biosynthesis) and adenosyl homocysteine. Subsequently, trimethyllysine hydroxylated and formed β-hydroxytrimethyllysine and then TMABaldehyde. Next, TMABaldehyde oxidized by TMABaldehyde DH to form γ-butyrobetaine (Hulse and Henderson, 1980; Sachan and Hoppel, 1980; Vaz et al., 2001). The purification and characterization of TMABaldehyde DH from rat liver cytosol and the identification of corresponding rat cDNA was reported. The translated coding sequence of TMABaldehyde DH cDNA is highly homologous with that of the previously reported human aldehyde dehydrogenase 9 enzyme (EC.1.2.1.19) (Vaz et al., 2000). Most of the tissues are able to produce this product efficiently. But, the conversion of γ butyrobetaine into L-carnitine only takes place in humans particularly in liver, kidney, brain and testes. Therefore only liver and kidney can transport carnitine to the blood. Furthermore, the enzyme butyrobetaine dehydrogenase is a dioxygenase catalyses, the stereo-specific hydroxylation of y-butyrobetaine to L-carnitine and oxidative decarboxylation of 2-oxoglutarate into succinate and carbon dioxide (Bremer 1983; Rebouche and Engel 1980; Englard 1979). The enzyme γ-butyrobetaine dehydrogenase activity is age dependent, its activity low at birth, increases to adult values during puberty, however in kidney activity is unaltered in birth (Olson and Rebouche, 1987).

Free L-carnitine, absorbed from dietary intake or synthesized in liver and kidney, reaches the blood stream and the extracellular fluid. Its transport within cells of various tissues is limited by their respective uptake capacities (Angelini $et\ al.$, 1987). Plasma concentration of free carnitine is in dynamic balance with acylcarnitines with the acyl to free carnitine ration of ≤ 0.4 being considered normal (Bellinghieri $et\ al.$, 2003). Acetylcarnitine esters are formed intracellularly during regular metabolic activity. Long chain acetylcarnitine esters transport fatty acyl moieties into the mitochondria. Short and medium-chain acetyl esters, formed in the mitochondria and peroxisomes, participate in the removal of organic acids (Rebouche and Seim, 1998). Acetyl-L-carnitine is the principal acylcarnitine ester (Rebouche and Seim, 1998). Acetyl-L-carnitine participates in both anabolic and catabolic pathways in cellular metabolism (Rebouche and Seim, 1998).

CHOLINE OXIDATION

A major use for choline is *via* irreversible oxidation forming glycine betaine, an important methyl donor. Once glycinebetaine is formed, it cannot be reduced to reformed choline; however, it can donate a methyl group to homocysteine, thereby producing dimethylglycine and methionine. Dimethylglycine is converted to sarcosine and then glycine, producing an l-fragment (Zeisel, 1990).



Scheme 3 Choline degradation pathway

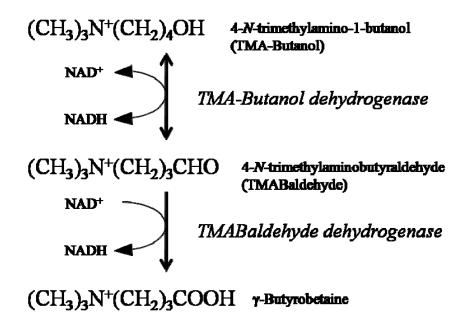
In microorganisms, plants and animals, glycinebetaine is synthesized from choline by two reactios: (1) choline to betaine aldehyde and (2) betaine aldehyde to glycinebetaine. In plants such as spinach (Rathinasabapathi et al., 1997), sugar beet and amaranth (Russel et al., 1998), the first step reaction is catalyzed by choline monoxygenase (EC.1.14.15.7), a ferredoxin-dependent soluble Rieske-type protein, whereas in animals and microorganisms, it is catalyzed by either membrane-bound choline dehydrogenase (EC.1.1.99.1) (Nagasawa et al., 1976a; Landfald and Strom, 1986; Russel and Scopes, 1994; Tsuge et al., 1980) or soluble flavoprotein, choline oxidase (EC.1.1.3.17) (Ikuta et al., 1977; Yamada et al., 1979; Rozwadowski et al., 1991). Choline monooxygenase is in fact unique to plants. Unlike other plant oxygenases, choline monooxygenase purified from spinach leaves are shown to be soluble and insensitive to carbon monoxide and it appears not to be a P450-type enzyme (Rathinasabapathi et al., 1997). Choline oxidase catalyzes the four-electron oxidation of choline to glycinebetaine via betaine aldehyde as intermediate (Ikuta et al., 1977). Based on amino acid sequence comparisons, the enzyme can be grouped in the glucosemethanol-choline flavine-dependent (GMC) oxidoreductase enzyme superfamily, which comprises enzymes like glucose oxidase, cholesterol oxidase, or cellubiose dehydrogenase, that utilizes FAD as cofactor for catalysis and non-activated alcohols as substrate. The highly GC rich codA gene encoding for choline oxidase was cloned from genomic DNA of Arthrobacter globiformis and expressed to high yield in Escherichia coli (Fan et al., 2004). The resulting recombinant enzyme was highly purified and showed to be a dimer of identical subunits containing covalently bound FAD.

In the second step, the oxidation of betaine aldehyde is catalyzed by a soluble, NAD(P)⁺ dependent betaine aldehyde dehydrogenase (EC.1.2.1.8) which has been purified to homogeneity from spinach (Arakawa *et al.*, 1987), amaranth (Valenzuela-Soto *et al.*, 1994), *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* (Nagasawa *et al.*, 1976), *E. coli* (Falkenberg and Strom, 1990), *Xanthomonas translucens* (Mori *et al.*, 1992), *A. globiformis* (Mori *et al.*, 2002), and *Cylindrocarpon didymium* (Mori *et al.*, 1980). Chern and Pietruszko (1995) reported that the human aldehyde dehydrogenase E3 isozyme is a betaine aldehyde dehydrogenase.

Betaine-homocysteine methyltransferase is an enzyme calyzing methyl transfer reaction from glycinebetaine to homocysteine, forming dimethylglycine and methionine, respectively. Betaine-homocysteine methyltransferase (EC.1.2.1.8) has been purified to homogeneity from rat (Lee *et al.*, 1992), pig (Garrow, 1996), human (Skiba *et al.*, 1982), and cyanobacteria (Waditee and Incharoensakdi, 2001). It is a zinc metalloenzyme consisting of a hexamer of 45 kDa subunits and is active in the livers and kidneys of humans and pigs, but only in the livers of rats (Mckeever *et al.*, 1991; Millian and Garrow, 1998). Following the betaine-homocysteine methyltransferase reaction, the last two reactions of choline oxidation convert dimethylglycine to glycine *via* sarcosine as intermediate. The oxidative demethylation of dimethylglycine to form sarcosine is catalyzed by dimethylglycine oxidase (Mori *et al.*, 1980) or membrane bound dimethylglycine dehydrogenase (Porter *et al.*, 1985). Subsequently, the formation of glycine from sarcosine is catalyzed by the mitochondrial enzyme sarcosine dehydrogenase (Porter *et al.*, 1985) or sarcosine oxidase (Frisell, 1971; Mori *et al.*, 1980).

4-N-TRIMETHYLAMINO-1-BUTANOL DEGRADATION

4-*N*-trimethylamino-1-butanol (TMA-Butanol) is an analogue of choline, in which the amino alcohol group is lengthened by two CH₂-groups, structurally resemblance to choline, as a theme. In the screening for TMA-Butanol degrading microorganisms from soil, many bacterial strains were isolated. Among them, *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM was found to degrade TMA-Butanol with very first reaction and showed as a high and stable NAD⁺-dependent alcohol dehydrogenase activity, selected as a TMA-Butanol degrading strain (Hassan, 2008). In *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM, it was observed that TMA-Butanol was oxidized to TMABaldehyde by a NAD⁺-dependent TMA-Butanol dehydrogenase (Scheme 4). Further, an enzyme TMABaldehyde was also isolated from the same bacteria, oxidized TMA-Butanol to yield γ -bytyrobetaine by a NAD⁺-dependent reaction (Hassan *et al.*, 2007, 2008).



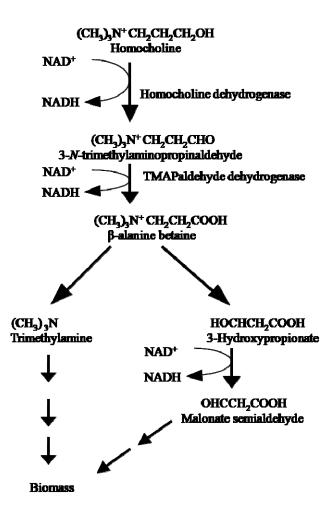
Scheme 4 4-*N*-trimethylamino-1-butanol (TMA-Butanol) degradation pathway in *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM (Hassan, 2008)

Kinetic studies on substrates and substrate analogues of both enzymes showed that positively charged trimethylammonium or trimethylammonium groups of the substrates have critical effect on the catalytic activity of the enzymes (Hassan, 2008). Similarly, Gadda *et al.*, (2004) reported that the trimethyl ammonium moiety is critically important for the binding of ligands at the active site of choline oxidase.

HOMOCHOLINE DEGRADATION

Very recently a study has been carried out designed the microbial degradation of homocholine (Mohamed Ahmed, 2010). Investigation of relevant properties, proposed a degradation pathway of homocholine in *Pseudomonas* sp. strain A9. First of all, homocholine is oxidized to trimethylaminopropionaldehyde (TMAPaldehyde) by a NAD⁺-dependent homocholine dehydrogenase, and consequently, TMAPaldehyde oxidized to β-alanine betaine by a NAD⁺-dependent aldehyde dehydrogenase. After that,

cleavage of β -alanine betaine C-N bond yielded trimethylamine and 3-hydroxypropionate (C-3 moiety). 3-Hydroxypropionate was further oxidized to malonate semi-aldehyde by a NAD⁺-dependent hydroxypropionate dehydrogenase (Scheme 5).



Scheme 5 Homocholine degradation pathway (proposed) in *Pseudomonas* sp. strain A9 (Mohamed Ahmed, 2010)

BACTERIAL CARNITINE METABOLISM

Various species of bacteria are able to grow aerobically on L-carnitine as sole source of carbon and nitrogen, namely *Pseudomonas* and *Agrobacterium* species. The catabolic step is the oxidation of the β-hydroxy group of L-carnitine with concomitant formation of 3-Dehydrocarnitine by NAD⁺ dependent L-carnitine dehydrogenase (EC.1.1.1.108) (Aurich et al., 1968; Goulas, 1988; Mori et al., 1988; 1994). 3-dehydro carnitine, formed by the L-carnitine dehydrogenase could be degraded to glycinebetaine by the addition of NAD⁺, ATP, and CoA (Lindstedt et al., 1967). Various Agrobacterium species also can grow on the D-carnitine medium as the sole source of carbon and nitrogen, NAD⁺ dependent D-carnitine dehydrogenase (EC.1.1.1.254) has been purified and biochemically characterized (Hanschmann et al., 1994; Setyahadi et al., 1997). Acinetobacter calcoaceticus 69/V is able to metabolize L-carnitine, Lacylcarnitines, and y-butyrobetaine as sole carbon sources (Kleber et al., 1977). Dcarnitine is metabolized only if an additional carbon source like L-carnitine is present in the incubation mixture of if the bacteriaare pre-incubated with L- or DL-carnitine but no growth was observed with D-carnitine as sole source of carbon (Kleber et al., 1977). The utilization of these compounds and the growth of the organisms are correlated with the stoichiometric formation of trimethylamine. In addition Miura-Fraboni and Englard (1983) showed that D-carnitine effectively supports the growth of A. calcoaceticus, and that utilization of carnitine resulted in stoichiometric formation of trimethylamine and equivalent loss of the carboxyl-labelled carbon backbone from the growth medium. Certainly, D-carnitine does not induce the initial enzyme of carnitine degradation in A. calcoaceticus 69/V.

CHAPTER 1

GENE CLONING AND BIOCHEMICAL CHARACTERIZATION OF 4-N-TRIMETHYLAMINOBUTYRALDEHYDE DEHYDROGENASE II FROM PSEUDOMONAS Sp. 13CM

1.1 INTRODUCTION

A microorganism isolated from soil, identified as *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM, growing on 4-*N*-trimethylamino-1-butanol (TMA-Butanol) as sole source of carbon and nitrogen and the enzyme 4-*N*-trimethylamino-1-butanol dehydrogenase (TMA-Butanol DH) purified to apparent homogeneity from it. The isolated enzyme converted TMA-Butanol (considerable structural resemblance to choline as a theme) into trimethylamino butyraldehyde (TMABaldehyde) (Hassan *et al.*, 2007). Furthermore, another enzyme 4-*N*-trimethylaminobutyraldehyde dehydrogenase (TMABaldehyde DH) was isolated from the same organism, oxidized TMABaldehyde to yield γ-butyrobetaine (Hassan *et al.*, 2008). Consistent with these observations, postulated a pathway of TMA-Butanol degradation in *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM. Substrate specificity, the equilibrium for the reactions, and several properties of the TMA-Butanol degrading enzymes (TMA-Butanol DH and TMABaldehyde DH) have been described (Hassan *et al.*, 2007, 2008).

From another point of view, TMABaldehyde DH is responsible for the reaction of the biosynthetic route of L-carnitine (Hulse *et al.*, 1978) that serves either as a nutrient (Kleber, 1997) or as an osmoprotectant (Jung *et al.*, 1990; Robert *et al.*, 2000). The enzyme, TMABaldehyde DH has been also purified to homogeneity from bovine liver (Hulse and Henderson, 1980), and from rat liver (Vaz *et al.*, 2000). Much attention has been paid on the study of TMABaldehyde DH from mammals. However, until recently, little is known about the bacterial TMABaldehyde DH as well as TMA-Butanol DH. To our knowledge, no study to date has had complete genome sequences encoding the enzymes TMABaldehyde DH and TMA-Butanol DH. To clarify the function and role of

Pseudomonas sp. 13CM TMABaldehyde DH and TMA-Butanol DH, it is necessary to obtain enough amount of the protein.

Considering the above scenario, we emphasizes the importance of these genes and attempted to sequence the genes encoding TMABaldehyde DH and TMA-Butanol DH using the bacterial strain *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM as a gene donor. To isolate the genes of these TMA-Butanol degrading enzymes from *Pseudomonas* 13CM, we applied shotgun cloning technique using the activity staining assay for screening the recombinants. By the investigation, a new type of enzyme that catalyzes the dehydrogenation reaction toward TMABaldehyde was obtained, the primary structure of which is clearly different from the previously obtained *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM TMABaldehyde DH (Hassan et al., 2008). We renamed the obtained second enzyme as "TMABaldehyde DH II". In this chapter, expression cloning i.e., the genomic DNA digested with BamHI restriction enzyme, incorporated on a multiple cloning site of the vector and active clones produced by E. coli DH5α and characterization of the recombinant enzyme are described. Additionally, properties of the purified recombinant TMABaldehyde DH II are also compared with the native TMABaldehyde DH I (Hassan et al., 2008), as well as, with those of TMABaldehyde DH which was purified from rat liver and beef liver.

1.2 MATERIALS AND METHODS

1.2.1 Materials

1.2.1.1 Reference organism

Reference organism *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM (Hassan, 2008) collected from the repository of the Laboratory of Microbial Biotechnology, Faculty of Agriculture, Tottori University, Japan, used as the donor strain in this study.

1.2.1.2 Competent cells and plasmids

Competent cells of *E. coli* DH5 α [F̄, $\Phi 80 dlac Z \Delta M15$, Δ (lac Z Y A-arg F) U169, deo R, rec A1, end A1, hsd R17 (r_k , m_k), pho A, sup E44, λ , thi-1, gyr A96, rel A1] purchased from Takara Bio Inc. (Shiga, Japan), used to prepare the recombinant. *E. coli* JM109 and *E. coli* BL21 (DE3) obtained from Takara Co. Ltd. (Shiga, Japan) and Novagen Inc. (Madison, WI, USA), respectively. The plasmid vector pUC18 was collected from Takara Bio Inc. (Shiga, Japan) and Nippon Gene (Tokyo, Japan) (Fig. 1.1). The vector pET24b (+) was a product of Novagen Inc. (Madison, WI, USA) used for the high level expression of the recombinant (Fig. 1.2).

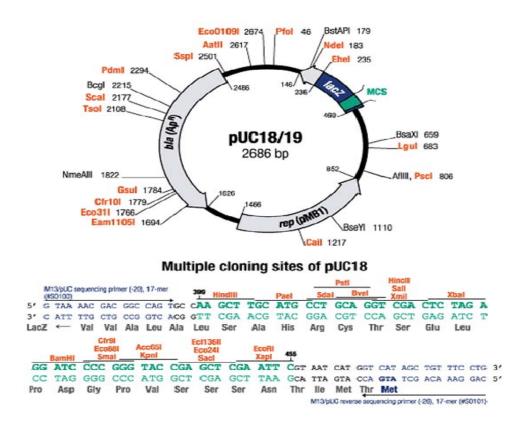


Fig. 1.1 pUC18 vector map with multiple cloning sites (adapted from Thermo Scientific)

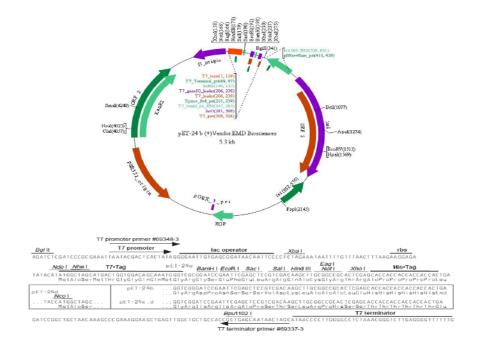


Fig. 1.2 Structure of vector pET24b (+) (adapted from EMD Bioscience)

1.2.1.3 Culture media

The isolates of *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM was grown on meat extract agar medium (Table 1.1). An isolated colony was cultivated in TMA-Butanol medium for 3 to 6 days at 30 °C in a reciprocal shaker (Table 1.2). The cells from transformation were grown on LB medium (Table 1.3) supplemented with relevant antibiotics.

Table 1.1 Culture medium for Pseudomonas sp. 13 CM

Meat extract	10.0	g
Glucose	5.0	g
Peptone	5.0	g
NaCl	1.0	g
Total volume	1000	ml

pH was adjusted to 7.0 with 1.0 M NaOH or 1.0 M HCl

Table 1.2 Basal culture medium for *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM

TMA-Butanol iodide	5.0	g
KH_2PO_4	3.0	g
K_2HPO_4	3.0	g
MgSO ₄ . 7H ₂ O	0.5	g
Yeast extract	0.5	g
Total volume	1000	ml

pH was adjusted to 7.3 with 1.0 M NaOH or 1.0 M HCl

Table 1.3 Luria-Bertani (LB) medium

Bacto tryptone	10.0	g
Bacto yeast extract	5.0	g
NaCl	10.0	g
(Agar	15.0	g)
Total volume	1000	ml

pH was adjusted to 7.0 with 1.0 M NaOH or 1.0 M HCl

1.2.1.4 Cofactors and chemicals for substrates

The cofactors NAD⁺ and NADP⁺ were purchased from Oriental Yeast Co. Ltd. (Tokyo, Japan). 4-Dimethylamino-1-butanol (DMA-Butanol), 4-aminobutyraldehyde dimethylacetal, 3-dimethylamino-1-propanol (DMA-Propanol), 5-chloro-1-pentanol, and 6-dimethylamino-1-hexanol (DMA-Hexanol) were purchased from Tokyo Kasei (Tokyo, Japan).

1.2.1.5 PCR reagents

PCR primers (Table 1.4) were synthesized at Operon Biotechnologies (Tokyo, Japan) as degenerate primers corresponding to the partial sequences in the fragments. DNA ligation kit, M13 primer M4 (5'-GTTTTCCCAGTCACGAC-3'), and M13 primer RV(d(CAGGA-AACAGCTATGAC) were from Takara Bio Inc. (Shiga, Japan).

Table 1.4 PCR primers used for sequencing

Primers	Direction	Sequences (5'-3')
F1	Forward	CGA GCT GGC CGA GCA GCT
F2	Forward	CCT GGT GGC CAC CGT CTG T
F3	Forward	CCA CCC AGG TCA GGC TGG
F4	Forward	CGC CAC ACC CAC GGC AAA G
F5	Forward	GCA CAG GCG CGG TCA GTT C
R1	Reverse	CGG CGT TTT CGG CGA TCG T
R2	Reverse	CCG AAC TGC CGG TGC TGG A
R3	Reverse	GCT GAC GAG CCG GCG TGA A

Restriction enzymes and kits for genetic manipulation were from New England Biolabs (Massachusetts, USA), Takara Bio Inc. (Shiga, Japan), Toyobo (Osaka, Japan) and Nippon Gene (Tokyo, Japan). Agarose SeaKem GTG was used in preparation of deletion mutants collected from BMA (Rockland, ME, USA). Loading quick λ/StyI and loading quick λ/HindIII were purchased from Toyobo, Japan. Psychrophilic bacterium alkaline phosphatase (PAP) was from Biodynamics, Japan. MagExtractor-Genome kit and MagExtractor-Plasmid kit were from Toyobo (Osaka, Japan). BigDye Terminator Cycle Sequencing Ready Reaction kit ver 3.1 was from Applied Biosystems (Foster City, CA). The dye terminators, deoxynucleoside triphosphates, AmpliTaq DNA Polymerase, FS, rTth pyrophosphatase (a component in AmpliTaq DNA Polymerase, FS), magnesium chloride, and buffer were premixed into a single tube of Ready Reaction Mix and were ready to use.

1.2.1.6 Culture, purification, and polyacrylamide gel electrophoresis

Agar and yeast extract were from Difco (Lawrence, USA). Carbenicillin and kanamycin were collected from Wako Pure Chemical Ind. Ltd. (Osaka, Japan). Phenyl-Toyopearl 650 M was from Tosoh Corporation (Tokyo, Japan). SDS–PAGE was performed using the mini slab size 5–20% gradient polyacrylamide gels purchased from Atto (Tokyo, Japan) and the enzyme samples were prepared for loading by mixing with an equal volume of 2x EzApply sample buffer (Atto, Tokyo, Japan). TSK-gel G3000SW (0.78 × 30 cm) column was from Tosoh Corp. (Tokyo, Japan). Standard protein kit for gel filtration was from BIO-RAD (Hercules, CA, USA). Color Plus prestained protein marker for SDS–PAGE was from New England Biolabs (Massachusetts, USA).

1.2.1.7 Other reagents

Proteinase K, ribonuclease A, and lysozyme were purchased from Wako Pure Chemical Ind. Ltd. (Osaka, Japan). All other chemicals and materials were of the highest purity grade, used without further processing.

1.2.2 Methods

1.2.2.1 General methods

Mupid-2X submarine electrophoresis system apparatus (Advance Co. Ltd., Japan) were used for agarose gel electrophoresis. General weight measurements were made using IB-200H electronic balance (Shimadzu corp. Kyoto, Japan) and smaller quantities measurements for the preparation of standards were performed using Mettler AE240 analytical balance (Mettler, Toledo, AG, Switzerland). Cell growth was measured using the Novaspec II from Amersham Pharmachia Biotech (Piscataway, NJ, USA). TOMY Ultrasonic Disruptor (UD-200) was used for disruption of cells. For measurement of enzyme activity, Shimadzu UV-2100S was used. Gilson HPLC System was used for gel

filtration with the UnipointTM HPLC system control software was used for data analysis. Pharmachia LKB GradiFrac, Pump P-1, Optical Unit UV-1, Control UV-1, Valve IV-7, and Valve PSV-50 from Pharmachia Biotech were used for chromatography apparatus. Micro Tube PumpMP-3 from EYELA, Tokyo Rikakikai Co. Ltd. was used for buffer circulation, and Consta Power 3500 was used for power supply purchased from Atto Corp. (Tokyo, Japan). Products derived from PCR were purified by using Centri-Sep spin columns from Applied Biosystems (Foster city, CA) and MagExtractor-Genome kit from Toyobo (Osaka, Japan). Magical Trapper from Toyobo (Osaka, Japan) was used during preparation of genomic DNA, plasmids DNA, and purification of PCR products. measurement of purity of plasmid DNA, UVmini-1240 UV-Visible spectrophotometer from Shimadzu Corp. (Kyoto, Japan) was used. pH was determined using an Horiba F-22 pH meter (Horiba Ltd, Kyoto, Japan). Cultures and extracts were centrifuged using Hitachi Himac Compact Centrifuges RX II Series CF16RXII (rotor: 36, T16A31; 44, T15A36; 46, T15A36; 24, T9A31; 50, T5SS31) and Hitachi Himac CT15E (Hitachi Koki Company Ltd., Tokyo, Japan). Amicon Ultra-15 centrifugal filter devices collected from Millipore Corporation (Massachussetts, USA) were used for ultrafiltration. Slide-A-Lyzer Dialysis Products from Pierce (Rockford, Il, USA) were used for dialysis of enzyme samples. Inoculated media were incubated either at 37 °C in MIR-262 (Sanyo Incubator, Tokyo, Japan) or with recipro shaker NR-1; at 25 °C using a NR-300 double shaker (Taitec Corporation, Tokyo, Japan) or at 30 °C and low temperature in LTI-60ISD EYALA low temperature incubator equipped with NR-30 double shaker (EYALA, Tokyo, Japan). Incubation of plates occurred in Taitec M-260F temperature controlled incubate box. Media were autoclaved at 121 °C for 20 minutes using BS-235 high pressure steam sterilizer (Tomy Seiko Co., Ltd., Tokyo, Japan). Filter sterilization of solutions was carried out using 0.22 µm disposable filters MILLEX-GA (Millipore, Molshiem, France). Samples were vortexes using a Vortex Genie 2 (Scientific Industries, Inc., USA). Thermal Cycler Dice with model TP-600 or TP-100 were used for PCR reactions (Takara Bio Inc., Shiga, Japan).

1.2.2.2 Chemical synthesis

TMABaldehyde iodide was prepared from 4-aminobutyraldehyde. Two equivalents of methyl iodide (20 mmol) were added to a solution of 4aminobutyraldehyde dimethylacetal (10 mmol) in 10 ml methanol in the presence of three equivalents of potassium carbonate (30 mmol) as a proton sponge. The mixture was refluxed for 5 hour at 60 °C. Next, the mixture was evaporated after cooling at room temperature and added water to dissolve the residue. After extraction with dichloromethane (100 ml x 4 times), the combined organic layer was dried over anhydrous magnesium sulfate, filtered, and evaporated in vacuo to give 4of dimethylaminobutyraldehyde dimethylacetal. To a solution 4dimethylaminobutyraldehyde dimethylacetal (21 mmol) in ethylacetate (80 ml) was added five equivalents of methyl iodide (105 mmol). The mixture was stirred for 2 hours at roomtemperature and concentrated in *vacuo* to give 4-N-trimethylaminobutyraldehyde dimethylacetal iodide. Then the preparation was subjected to hydrolyze by 0.1 M of HCl overnight at room temperature to produce TMABaldehyde iodide as a 30 mM solution.

1.2.2.3 Bacterial strains, plasmids, and culture conditions

Pseudomonas sp. 13CM strain, isolated from soil, was used as the TMABaldehyde DH gene donor. Original isolates was grown in the medium containing 1.0% meat extract, 0.5% glucose, 0.5% of peptone, 0.1% of NaCl (Table 1.1) at pH 7.0 with reciprocal shaking at 30 °C for overnight in reciprocal shaker at 125 strokes.min⁻¹, used for the preparation of genome DNA, used for isolation of genomic DNA. The plasmid pUC18 (Takara Bio Inc., Japan) was used for shotgun cloning and pUC18 (Nippon Gene, Japan) was used for construction of deletion mutants from recombinants (Fig. 1.1). Plasmid pET24b (+) was used for the expression of the recombinant (Fig. 1.2). E. coli DH5α and E. coli BL21 (DE3) were used, respectively, as a host strain for general cloning procedures and high level of recombinant expression. For identification of

native enzyme activity during cultivation stages, *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM was grown on TMA-Butanol medium, as described by Hassan *et al.*, (2007).

E. coli DH5α, *E. coli* JM109, and *E. coli* BL21 (DE3) carrying the recombinant plasmids were grown in Luria-Bertani (LB) medium consisting 1.0% peptone, 0.5% yeast extract, and 1.0% NaCl, at pH 7.0 (Table 1.2), supplemented with kanamycin (50 μg.ml⁻¹ of medium) and 0.3 mM isopropyle-β-D-thiogalactopyranoside (IPTG).

1.2.2.4 DNA isolations and manipulations

Chromosomal DNA was isolated from *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM as described by Saito and Miura (Saito and Miura, 1963) after pretreatment with lysozyme, RNase and proteinase K. Small scale plasmid purified from *E. coli* using the MagExtractor-Plasmid kit (Toyobo, Japan). DNA fragments were recovered from agarose gels using a MagExtractor-Genome kit (Toyobo, Japan).

1.2.2.5 Enzyme assay

The catalytic activity of TMABaldehyde DH was determined at 30 °C by monitoring the increase in absorbance at 340 nm which is the characteristic absorption wavelength of NADH and using an extinction coefficient of 6,200 M⁻¹.cm⁻¹. The standard reaction mixture (1.5 ml) contained 3.0 mM of NAD⁺, 0.8 mM TMABaldehyde iodide, and an appropriate amount of the enzyme in 150.0 mM glycine-NaOH buffer (pH 9.5) (Table 1.5). One unit of enzyme activity was defined as the amount of enzyme that catalyzes the formation of 1 µmol of NADH per minute under the assay conditions. The specific activity was defined as units of enzyme activity per milligram of protein.

Table 1.5 Assay system of TMABaldehyde DH

Glycine-NaoH buffer (pH 9.5, 450 mM)	0.50	ml
TMABaldehyde (30 mM)	0.04	ml
$NAD^{+}(60 \text{ mM})$	0.05	ml
Enzyme solution	0.2~0.05	ml
Distilled water	0.86~0.71	ml
Total volume	1.5	ml

1.2.2.6 Protein measurement

The protein concentration was determined using the Lowry method (1951) with bovine serum albumin as the standard (Fig. 1.3) or by the absorbance at 280 nm, where an $E_{\text{lcm}}^{1\%}$ value of 10.0 was used. Specific activity was defined as units of enzyme activity per mg protein.

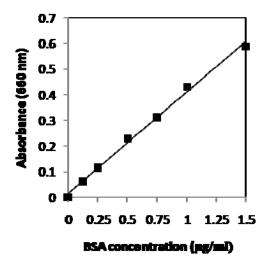


Fig. 1.3 Bovine serum albumin standard curve according to the Lowry method

1.2.2.7 Shotgun-cloning

The prepared genomic DNA from *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM was partially digested by *BamH*I, ligated with *Bam*HI-digested plasmid pUC18. Next, *E. coli* DH5α was transformed with the ligated plasmid. Briefly, *E. coli* DH5α-competent cells (200 μl) were mixed with ligated plasmid (3 μl) in 1.5 ml tubes, by tapping the container of the mixture lightly and incubated the tube on ice for 30 min. The transformation was carried out with heat shock method (incubated the microtubes into waterbath at 42 °C for 45 second). Tubes were backed on ice for 2 min to reduce the damage to the *E. coli* cells. Next, 0.5 ml of Super Optimal Broth medium (SOC medium) (Table 1.6) were added into each tube and again incubated at 37 °C for 1 hour.

Table 1.6 Recipes for SOC medium

Bactotryptone	20	g
Bacto yeast extract	5	g
NaCl	0.585	g
KCl	0.186	g
MgCl ₂ (1 M)	10	ml
MgSO ₄ (1 M)	10	ml
Glucose (2 M)	10	ml
Total volume	1000	ml

The mixture (300 μl) was then spread on a pre-warmed (37 °C) agar plate with LB medium containing 50 μg.ml⁻¹ carbenicillin, 0.3 mM IPTG and 40 μg.ml⁻¹ 5-bromo-4-chloro-3-indolyl-β-D-thiogalactopyranoside and incubated at 37 °C for 16 hours. Distinct colonies appeared on the plate. To screen the transformants, colonies (six hundred) were replicated onto a filter paper and treated with 2 ml of lysing solution, 100 mM potassium phosphate buffer (pH 8.0) containing 0.5% lysozyme and 10 mM EDTA

and incubated at 37 °C for 30 min; assayed the TMA-Butanol DH and TMABaldehyde DH activities using TMA-Butanol and TMABaldehyde, respectively as substrates, with the activity-staining assay method (Raetz, 1975). Briefly, the filter paper with lysis cells was sunk in a solution supplemented with energy generating system inhibitor (NaN₃, 10 mM; NaF, 10 mM; Na₂AsO₄, 1 mM) for 5 min. Next, the filter paper was subjected to froze and thaw three times to inactivate the energy-generating system. After dry, the filter paper was then sunk in a solution prepared for activity staining (Table 1.7). The reductions of the nitroblue tetrazolium (NBT) lead to the formation of the purple color, indicator of the enzymatic activity. Positive clones by the activity staining assay were subjected to subsequent enzymatic activity assay by the spectrophotometric method.

Table 1.7 Reaction mixture for activity staining

Glycine-NaOH buffer (pH 9.5)	100	mM
1-methoxy phenazine methosulfate	64	μM
NBT	0.24	mM
NAD^+	1	mM
TMABaldehyde or TMA-Butanol	1	mM
Total volume	2	ml

An insert fragment of pAN1 was then sequenced using the primers shown in Table 1.4 and several different deletion mutants of pAN1 were constructed. The deduced amino acid sequences of the Open Reading Frames (ORFs) were compared with other similar polypeptides.

1.2.2.8 Construction of the vector for over-expression

Based on the sequence of TMABaldehyde DH II, the sense primer, AN1_aldeF: 5'-AAT CCG CAT ATG ACC ACT TCC CAT-3' and antisense primer, AN1_aldeR: 5'-GCT TAC CCG GCG GTT CGA AGG GGC C-3' was designed for construction of pET24b (+) vector. Both of the primers contained restriction sites (underlined) respectively, *NdeI* site and *HindIII* site for directional cloning into the multiple cloning sites. PCR was performed using these two primers and a DNA fragment containing the gene encoding TMABaldehyde DH II (*tmabadhII*) was amplified. PCR products were digested with the appropriate restriction enzymes, alongside the relevant vector, gel purified and then ligated at 2:1 (insert: vector) ratio using T4 DNA ligase (Fig. 1.4). Resulting ligation mixture was then transformed into the *E. coli* BL21 (DE3) cells for small-scale protein expression tests (Sambrook *et al.*, 1989). A suitable control was set constructing the transformant with vector pET24b (+) only.

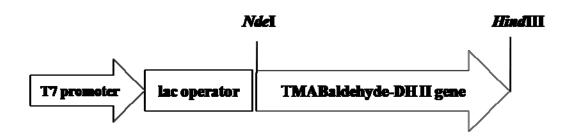


Fig. 1.4 Schematic diagram of pET24b-tmabadhII

1.2.2.9 Expression of TMABaldehyde DH II in E. coli BL21 (DE3)

The recombinant strain of *E. coli* BL21 (DE3) harboring pET24b ligated with TMABaldehyde DH II gene was subjected to grow in 75 ml of LB broth medium with 50 μg.ml⁻¹ kanamycin at 25 °C until the optical density OD₆₆₀ reached to 0.5–0.6. Expression was induced by adding IPTG to the medium with a final concentration of 0.3

mM and cultivation was continued for additional 16 hours. Cells were harvested through centrifugation at 14,000 x g for 20 min at 4 °C and washed twice with a 0.85% potassium chloride solution. Cell pellets were resuspended in 50 mM potassium phosphate buffer (pH 7.5) containing 1 mM DTT. The mixture was sonicated (TOMY Ultrasonic Disruptor, UD-200, Japan) and clarified by centrifugation at 14,000 x g for 20 min at 4 °C. The highly expressed recombinant protein was detected in crude extracts of *E. coli* BL21 (DE3) by SDS–PAGE on a 5–20% linear polyacrylamide gradient gel under denaturing conditions (Laemmli, 1970). Gels were stained with Coomasie brilliant blue R-250. The Color Plus prestained protein marker consisting *E. coli* MBP-truncated-β-galatosidase (80.0 kDa), *E. coli* MBP-CBD (58 kDa), rabbit muscle aldolase (46.0 kDa), *E. coli* triosephosphate isomerase (30.0 kDa), soybean trypsin inhibitor (23.0 kDa), and chicken egg white lysozyme (17.0 kDa) were used as standard proteins.

1.2.2.10 Purification of recombinant TMABaldehyde DH II

Recombinant TMABaldehyde DH II was purified by hydrophobic chromatography using Phenyl-Toyopearl spin column under native conditions with the crude cell-free extracts. All operations were conducted at 4 °C. Potassium phosphate buffer (50 mM, pH 7.5) containing 1.0 mM of DTT was used throughout the purification procedure unless otherwise stated. Briefly, cell pellet was resuspended in 50 mM potassium phosphate buffer (pH 7.5) containing 1 mM DTT and disrupted at 4 °C by sonic treatment and centrifuged. To the cell-free extract, same volume of 0.5 M of ammonium sulfate solution in the 50 mM potassium phosphate buffer (pH 7.5) containing 1 mM DTT was added. The resulting solution was loaded onto a Phenyl-Toyopearl spin column equilibrated with the same buffer which contained 0.25 M of ammonium sulfate and desalted through repeated concentration or dilution against low salt buffer (50 mM potassium phosphate buffer, pH 7.5 containing 1 mM DTT). An identical procedure was successfully used to overexpress and purify the recombinant TMABaldehyde DH. The homogeneity of purified proteins was confirmed using SDS gel electrophoresis

(Laemmli, 1970) on a 5–20% linear polyacrylamide gradient gel under denaturing conditions and stained with Coomassie brilliant blue (CBB) R-250.

1.2.2.11 Characterization of TMABaldehyde DH II

The molecular mass of the enzyme was determined using SDS-PAGE and gel filtration on a column (0.78 \times 30 cm) TSK-gel G3000SW (Tosoh Corp. Tokyo) equilibrated with 50 mM of potassium phosphate buffer (pH 7.5) containing 1.0 mM of DTT and 150 mM potassium chloride, at a flow rate of 0.5 ml.min⁻¹. The isoelectric focusing was done with minor modification, as described by Hassan *et al.*, (2008). Native PAGE was performed using 10% gels at pH 8.8 and that gels were run at 4 °C. The protein was stained with CBB or checked for enzyme activity at room temperature. The reaction mixture for activity staining for the native gels contained 150 mM of glycine-NaOH buffer (pH 9.5), 64 μ M of 1-methoxy phenazine methosulfate, 0.24 mM of NBT, 3 mM of NAD⁺ and 0.8 mM of TMABaldehyde iodide (Table 1.8).

Table 1.8 Reaction mixture for activity staining

Glycine-NaOH buffer (pH 9.5, 450 mM)	6.67	ml
TMABaldehyde iodide (30 mM)	0.53	ml
NAD ⁺ (60 mM)	1.00	ml
1-methoxy phenazine methosulfate (6.4 mM)	0.20	ml
Nitroblue tetrazolium (NTB) (2.4 mM)	2.00	ml
Total volume	20	ml

1.2.2.12 Molecular mass by mass spectrometry and N-terminal sequencing

The purified sample of TMABaldehyde DH II was assayed for molecular mass using MALDI-TOF mass spectrometry and analyses the mass by Bruker Daltonics flex Analysis. The N-terminal sequencing was performed by Edman's degradation method using Shimadzu PPSQ-31A Protein Sequencer.

1.2.2.13 Accession number

The nucleotide sequence of the *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM gene cluster containing the TMABaldehyde DH II gene has been deposited in the DDBJ database under the accession number AB713749.

1.3 RESULTS

1.3.1 Cloning and sequencing of TMABaldehyde DH II gene

E. coli DH5α was transformed with ligated plasmid (*Bam*HI digested pUC18 and *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM genome DNA) and distinct colonies were appeared on the plate. Six hundred transformants were subjected to check the enzyme activity based on the activity staining procedure. All of them were found to be inert against TMA-Butanol as substrate. However, two clones, namely *E. coli* DH5α/pAN1 and *E. coli* DH5α/pAN2 were found to active with TMABaldehyde as substrate. Plasmids isolated from the positive transformants were designated as pAN1 and pAN2. Restriction enzyme digestion of plasmids showed that both plasmids contained an approximately 7 kbp insert DNA fragment.

However, *E. coli* DH5α harboring pAN1 was selected as a potential strain for production of TMABaldehyde DH by virtue of its activity. Next, by evaluating the electrophoretic patterns of pAN1 plasmid with single and double restriction digestions, obtained the internal restriction map that contained *Pst*I, *Sma*I, *Kpn*I, *Sac*I, *Sph*I, and *Hind*III sites (Fig. 1.5). To check the activity, recombinant *E. coli* were grown on LB medium containing carbenicillin and IPTG for 16 hours at 25 °C and enzyme assay was carried out as described in the Materials and methods.

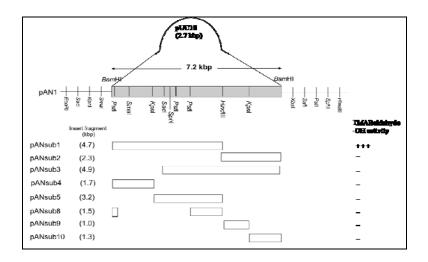


Fig. 1.5 Physical map of pAN1 and its derivatives

The localization of the gene of enzyme precisely within the 7.2 kbp insert fragments of pAN1 was determined by various fragments which subcloned in pUC18. The plasmid pAN1 digested with *Hind*III and DNA fragment containing about 4.75 kbp was self-ligated. The plasmid, pANsub1was obtained by transformation with *E. coli* DH5α. Next, digestion with the *Hind*III and fragment 2.3 kbp was obtained and ligated to plasmid vector pUC18 to obtain recombinant pANsub2, and transformed with *E. coli* DH5α. Likewise, the recombinants pANsub3, pANsub4, were constructed, respectively, with the restriction enzymes *Sac*I, and *Kpn*I; self ligated and vector ligated. Moreover, the recombinant pANsub1 and pANsub2 were digested with *Kpn*I, self ligated to construct the plasmid pANsub5 and pANsub9, respectively, and transformed into *E. coli*

DH5α to prepare the recombinants. The plasmid pANsub1 also digested with *Pst*I, and DNA fragment containing pANsub1-*Pst*I was self ligated to produce plasmid pANsub8. The plasmid pANsub2 was double digested with *Bam*HI and *Hind*III, ligated into plasmid vector pUC18 and transformed into *E. coli* DH5α competent cells to obtain recombinant pANsub10. All transformants were checked for the enzyme activity using TMABaldehyde iodide as substrate. The activity was only found with the crude extract prepared with *E. coli* DH5α harboring pANsub1 (Fig. 1.5). The inert attitude of the transformant pANsub4 which was constructed by *Kpn*I denoted the possibility of significance of the terminal area of pANsub1.

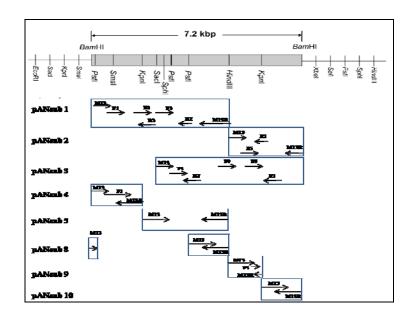


Fig. 1.6 Sequencing strategy for TMABaldehyde DH II gene

The thin arrow below restriction map shows the direction and length of each sequence analyzed. F, stands for forward; whereas R, stands for reverse primer.

The nucleotides of the 7.2 kbp DNA fragment containing TMABaldehyde DH gene of pAN1 were sequenced by the strategy shown in Figure 1.6. A complete nucleotide sequence from pAN1 which consist about 7.0 kbp fragment of the *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM was shown in Figure 1.7.

10	20	30	40	50	60	70
ggatccccag 80	tgcggcggtc 90	ggcctgtgct 100	tcgtcaacct 110	gccggggcaa 120	ttcgtcggcc 130	cgctcggcga 140
cctggccggg 150	ggcatcgacc 160	tgagcctgcc 170	ggtcaccctg 180	ggcctggccg 190	gcgcgctgta 200	cctgctgctg 210
ctcaacctgt 220	tccctgaacc 230	tgctggcgtg 240	tatggcccca 250	atggcccgcg 260	ctgggtgcgc 270	tgcaaaagca 280
cccggcacat	gcccgtgacc				catgaccact	tcccattaca
					→ORF1 st	
290	300	310	320	330	340	350
tegetggeeg 360	ctggctcgaa 370	ggccaaggca 380	gcgactgcat 390	taccgtcaac 400	gacccagcac 410	tgggtgtgcc 420
	ctgacggccg					
430	440	450	460	470	480	490
	aagccctcag					
500	510	520	530	540	550	560
agcgccgcga	aacgctgctg				cgccatgagg	
570	580	590	600	610	620	630
cctggacgac 640	gccatcgcca 650	ccttcgccta 660	ctacgccgag 670	ctggccgagc 680	agctacctga 690	aaagaaccgt 700
gaagtgcccc 710	tggccgcc <u>cc</u> 720	cgggttcacc 730	gcccgcacac 740	gcctggagcc 750	ggtgggcgtg 760	gtcggcctga 770
tcgtgccgtg 780	gaacttcccg 790	ctggtgacca 800	gcgcctggaa 810	gctcgccccg 820	gccttggctg 830	ccggctgcac 840
	aagccctcgg					cgacaccctg
850	860	870	880	890	900	910
	ccggcgtgct					
920	930	940	950	960	970	980
acggcctgga 990	caagctgtcc 1000	1010	gcaacagcgt 1020	cggcagccag 1030	gtgatgcgca 1040	gcgcggcggc 1050
gcagtgccgg 1060	ccggtgaccc 1070	tggagctggg 1080	gggcaagtcg 1090	gcgatcgtgg 1100	tgttcgatga 1110	ctgcgacgtg 1120
gaccaggcgg 1130	tggagtggat 1140	cgtcgccggc 1150	atcacctgga 1160	atgccgggca 1170	gatgtgctcg 1180	gccacctcgc 1190
	gcaggacggc 1210					
	ccgctgagcg					
1270	1280	1290	1300	1310	1320	1330
gccagctact 1340	tcgccactgc 1350	ccgcgaagaa 1360	ggc <u>ctgcag</u> t 1370	gcctggccgg 1380	cggcaaggcg 1390	ctggaccgcg 1400
acggctggtt 1410	cgtcagcccg 1420	acgctgtatg 1430	ccgatgtgcc 1440	caaggaaagc 1450	cgcctgtgga 1460	ccgaggaaat 1470
tttcggcccg 1480	gtgctgtgcg 1490	cacgccgttt 1500	cgccagcgaa 1510	caacaggcca 1520	ttgccgaagc 1530	caacgacagc 1540
	tggtggccac					
1550	1560	1570	1580	1590	1600	1610
aagtcggcca 1620	tgtgtggatc 1630	aactcggtgc 1640	aggcggtgtt 1650	cgtcgaaaca 1660	tcgtggggc <u>g</u> 1670	gtaccaaggg 1680
	gggcgtgagc					
1690	1700	1710	1720	1730	1740	1750
tgcctgggct	gacgaccgcg ORF1 stop	aatgggccgc	caagcggccc	cggtttcacg ORF2 s		agccggccgt
1760	1770	1780	1790	1800	1810	1820
gccccttcct	gcaccagcac	catgctctgc	ggcgaagaca	gggcaatgcc	ctcatcgcgc	aactggccaa

Fig. 1.7 Complete nucleotide sequence from pAN1 prepared with *E. coli* DH5 α

Fig. 1.7 (continue)

1830	1840	1850	1860	1870	1880	1890
1900	1910	ctgcgcgccc 1920	1930	1940	1950	1960
	ccgttgctgg	tcaggtcctt				
1970	1980	1990	2000	2010	2020	2030
2040	2050	caacacctcg 2060	2070	2080	2090	2100
tgatgccgac 2110	cacgcccagg 2120	gcattgccca 2130	tggtcacgtt 2140	gcgcacgttc 2150	tgcgaaatga 2160	actgcgagtt 2170
gggcacgatc 2180	accgtggagc 2190	ggtcggacat 2200	ctggatctcg 2210	gtggcgcgca 2220	cgttgatccg 2230	ccgaatgtca 2240
ccctcgacgc 2250	cagccaggct 2260	cacccagtcg 2270	cccactttga 2280	ccgggcgttc 2290	ggtgagcagg 2300	atcaggccgg 2310
aaatgaagtt 2320	ctgcacgatc 2330	tgctgcaagc 2340	cgaaaccgat 2350	accgaccgac 2360	agcgcactga 2370	ccacccaggt 2380
		gcagggtcga 2410				
		gcgcatgccg 2480				
agcgcttgag	cacgcgaatg	ccgaacaggc	cgccgaagaa	gatcgccatg	gccagcagga	tgtcctgggg
		2550 gcagcttgcc				
2600	2610	2620	2630	2640	2650	2660
2670	2680	catcagcgcc 2690	2700	2710	2720	2730
2740	2750	tgcgcctggt 2760	2770	2780	2790	2800
accgggctgg 2810	cggggcgaga 2820	gcagggtttc 2830	gcagaggtcg 2840	ctgaggaagg 2850	tggtcaacag 2860	gtaggcgcag 2870
gtggccacca 2880	cgctgatcca 2890	cagcagcttg 2900	gcagtgagga 2910	agtaggccag 2920	ggtcaggtag 2930	ccggtcaaca 2940
gcgccagcac 2950	gatcagcccg 2960	acccatacca 2970	cgatcacgaa 2980	cgggatcaac 2990	ccggccaggc 3000	cggtggggcg 3010
ctccagcgcg 3020	tgcttgcgca 3030	gggtacggcg 3040	gtagcgcatc 3050	agcgccatcg 3060	agaaaatcac 3070	cgccaccacc 3080
agcgcggtca 3090	ggccgttggt 3100	cgccacggtg 3110	agcgccaggc 3120	tggtgccgat 3130	cacgctgttg 3140	atgcgctcca 3150
tggtcagcat 3160	caccatcagc 3170	gccagggcca 3180	gcagcttggg 3190	gaaccagccc 3200	agggcgtggg 3210	ccacttcgtc 3220
ggcgatcggc 3230	ggcaggcgcc 3240	aggacgggcg 3250	ctgcagcatc 3260			
		gaggaagtgg 3320				
tttccaggcc	ccagcgcagc	aacgacacgg	agcctgcgat	ggtgcccagg	gttgccaggc	
		ggcggccctc 3460				
						caacggtgct 3570
		acggcatcgg 3600				
gtcggtgggg	cggatcagcg	attgccagaa	ggccggggtc	agcgggctgg	tggcgcggct	ggtgacctgc
3650 gagttgaact	3660 ggctgcggcg	3670 caggttgacg	3680 atctgcgtgg	3690 acaggtcgcg	3700 ggccgactgg	3710 gtcagcttgg
3720	3730	3740	3750	3760	3770	3780
cggcctgctc	ctgctcggcg	agcaccgcct	tcttctcggc	ttcgagctgg	ttgcgctgct	cggtgaggct

Fig. 1.7 Complete nucleotide sequence from pAN1 prepared with $\textit{E. coli DH5}\alpha$

Fig. 1.7 (continue)

2700	2000	2010	2020	2020	2040	2050
3790	3800	3810	3820	3830 ttgtcgtcca	3840	3850
3860	3870	3880	3890	3900	3910	3920
cgcaaggcgc	tcagcgcatc	ggcctggcgc		cagcgcccag	gcgcag <u>ctgc</u>	<u>ag</u> gagcaggt
3930	3940	3950	3960	3970	3980	3990
cgtcgttggc 4000	attgctggtc 4010	acgccctggc 4020	ggatctggtc 4030	gagccgttcg 4040	ctcaactgct 4050	ccaggctggc 4060
				gacaccggcg		
4070	4080	4090	4100	4110	4120	4130
gggctggcaa	acgccagcat	cagggtcatg	acacccaggt	aaaaacaggc	aaggctggaa	cgcctcatcg
						2 start←
4140	4150	4160	4170	4180	4190	4200
4210	4220	4230	4240	gcggcttgtg 4250	4260	4270
				agtgtcctgt		
					ORF3 stop	
4280	4290	4300	4310	4320	4330	4340
ccgcagcttg 4350	cccactcggc 4360	ggtacgactg 4370	ccgggcaaag 4380	cacacgaaca 4390	gcccggccat 4400	gatcgccagc 4410
				cactgaccaa		
4420	4430	4440	4450	4460	4470	4480
cgccccacag				gtcctgcccc	ttgaagcgct	
4490	4500	4510	4520	4530	4540	4550
caccagcgcc 4560	agggtataga 4570	tgccccccgc 4580	caccgcgccc 4590	agcaccacca 4600	gcagcggcca 4610	cagcagccag 4620
				tcgccaccag		
4630	4640	4650	4660	4670	4680	4690
				ctggaagacc		
4700	4710	4720	4730	4740	4750	4760
ggtcaccatc 4770	agegeegeea 4780	4790	4800	ctggtggcat 4810	acaccggcag 4820	cagcgacagc 4830
				acagcgctgg		
4840	4850	4860	4870	4880	4890	4900
				atggtcgttg		
4910	4920	4930	4940	4950 atccacgggc	4960	4970
4980	4990	5000	5010	5020	5030	5040
				tggcatacag		
5050	5060	5070	5080	5090	5100	5110
				gatgatggcg		
5120	5130	5140	5150	5160 gccgactcca	5170	5180
5190	5200	5210	5220	5230	5240	5250
cacaggctga	agcacagcag		cgccgggtca	gcaggcggca	gcaggcgtcg	accatgaacg
5260				5300		5320
			ccgagatgat 5360	gccgatttgc		
5330	5340	5350		5370 ctgaagccga	5380	5390
5400	5410	5420	5430	5440	5450	5460
aggcccgcca	gcaaacgcat	gttcatgtac	cactccaagc	aaaaccgaaa	agacgtgcag	atacagacgc
		start←				
5470	5480	5490	5500	5510	5520	5530
ccacgcgcac	accyggaagg	cggacgacgc	acayycgcgg	tcagttcagg	gcaaggtgtg	gcgagaaggt

Fig. 1.7 Complete nucleotide sequence from pAN1 prepared with $\textit{E. coli DH5}\alpha$

Fig. 1.7 (continue)

5540	5550	5560	5570	5580	5590	5600
				tcgctcggcc		catggcctgg
5610	5620	5630	5640	5650	5660	5670
agggcaggct 5680	ggcgggcatg 5690	ggggaggctt 5700	tgggtacggc 5710	gcattgctgt 5720	gggactacgc 5730	aggtgtgtgg 5740
				attgctgggg		
5750	5760	5770	5780	5790	5800	5810
atttcagcgc ORF4 stop	ttgccggtat	tgggcagaaa	caccgccagc	aagccaaaca	acggcaagaa	cgagcacagc
5820	5830	5840	5850	5860	5870	5880
ccatatacat 5890	actcgatacc 5900	ccgcaaatcc 5910	gcca <u>ggtacc</u> 5920	ccagcagcgc 5930	cgcgccaatc 5940	ccgccgaagc 5950
caaacattaa 5960	cccgaagaag 5970	atcccggcaa 5980	tcatgcccac 5990	gctgcccggc 6000	accagctcct 6010	gcgcatacac 6020
cacgatcgcc 6030	gaaaacgccg 6040	acgccaggat 6050	aaagccgatc 6060	accacgctga 6070	gcacggtggt 6080	ccagaacagg 6090
				ggatcgagaa		
6100	6110	6120	6130	6140	6150	6160
cgatacggtc 6170	accgatgggc 6180	ccgccgaaga 6190	acgtaccggc 6200	agccaccgcg 6210	cccaggaaca 6220	ggaacaggtg 6230
				aggtagaagg		
6240	6250	6260	6270	6280	6290	6300
gccatgtaga 6310	agtacttgga 6320	gaacaccagc 6330	aggcccagca 6340	cgatcaaggc 6350	agcgatcacc 6360	cgctggcgcg 6370
				ctggttgagg		
6380	6390	6400	6410	6420	6430	6440
cagcatcagg 6450	gtcacggcga 6460	agaacaacag 6470	cccggccacg 6480	ccgaaccagg 6490	ccacgtgggt 6500	ctgcccgaac 6510
gggatgacga 6520	tggccgctgc 6530	cagcagtggg 6540	ccgaaggcgg 6550	agccggcgtt 6560	gccaccgacc 6570	tggaag <u>gtcg</u> 6580
				gatccgcgac		
6590	6600	6610	6620	6630	6640	6650
6660	6670	6680	6690	gggaagctgc 6700	6710	6720
				tcggcgccgg		
6730	6740	6750	6760	6770	6780	6790
6800	6810	6820	6830	cagggtaatc 6840	6850	6860
caggtcgtag	ttgaccttga		gatcgccggc	agcaccgact	ggataaggtc	gttgatcagg
6870	6880	6890	6900	6910	6920	6930
tgcgccaagg 6940	cgcagaacgt 6950	gatgatacgc 6960	atcaccagcg 6970	ggttggcttg 6980	gctcgccgaa 6990	ccggtgctgg 7000
				ccgcaggttt		7000
- 2 2 2 2 2 3 3	ORF4 st					

Fig. 1.7 Complete nucleotide sequence from pAN1 prepared with $E.\ coli\ DH5\alpha$

Positions and directions ORFs are indicated with blue and lacZ with green. Restriction sites are underlined: *Bam*HI (GGATCC), *Sal*I (GTCGAC), *Pst*I (CTGCAG), *Sma*I (CCCGGG), *Kpn*I (GGTACC), and *Sac*I (GAGCTC).

Sequence analysis indicated that the DNA fragment of 6,987 bp included four complete ORFs (Fig. 1.8). Among them, the ORF1 comprising 1,431 nucleotides starting with ATG (Met) and end with TGA. ORF2 (2,400 bp), ORF3 (1,160 bp), and ORF4 (1,210 bp), respectively, were identified downstream to the ORF1 but in the opposite direction on the complementary strand.

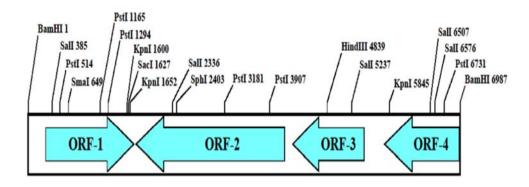


Fig. 1.8 Physical and genetic map of 6,987 bp DNA fragment containing the cluster gene in *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM chromosome

The arrows shown denote the open reading frames and the direction of transcription.

The translated ORF1 has 92% positional identity with the putative betaine aldehyde dehydrogenase of *P. putida* KT2440 (Q88PZ0). Of the other ORFs, the encoded proteins of ORF2, ORF3, and ORF4 were, respectively, similar to the putative membrane protein (Q88PZ1), major facilitator family transporter (Q88PZ6), and the putative MFS efflux transporter (Q88PZ7). The amino acid sequence of 476 amino acids deduced from the nucleotide sequence of ORF1 is shown in Figure 1.9.

```
GGATCCCCAGTGCGGCGGTCGGCCTGTGCTTCGTCAACCTGCCGGGGCAATTCGTCGGCC
CGCTCGGCGACCTGGCCGGGGGCATCGACCTGAGCCTGCCGGTCACCCTGGGCCTGGCCG
                                           120
GCGCGCTGTACCTGCTGCTCCAACCTGTTCCCTGAACCTGCTGGCGTGTATGGCCCCA
                                           180
ATGGCCCGCGCTGGGTGCGCTGCAAAAGCACCCGGCACATGCCCGTGACCACTGCCGAAA
                                           240
300
              M T T S H Y I A G R W L E
                                            13
GGCCAAGGCAGCGACTGCATTACCGTCAACGACCCAGCACTGGGTGTGCCCTTCGCCGAG
                                           360
G Q G S D C I T V N D P A L G V P F A E
                                            33
420
L T A A S V A Q V D Q A V A A A R D
                                            53
480
PTWKALSAKTRAAFLRGF
                                            73
CAACTTGGCCAGCGCCGCGAAACGCTGCTGGCCCTGCAGATGCGCAACAACGGCAAGCCG
                                           540
O L G O R R E T L L A L O M R N N G K P
                                            93
600
RHEAEIDLDDAIA
                          TFAY
                                           113
660
L A E Q L P E K N R E V P L A A P G F
                                           133
GCCGCACACGCCTGGAGCCGGTGGGCGTGGTCGGCCTGATCGTGCCGTGGAACTTCCCG
                                           720
A R T R L E P V G V V G L I V P
                                 WNFP
                                           153
780
L V T S A W K L A P A L A A G C T V V L
                                           173
AAGCCCTCGGAAGTCACCCCACTGATCGAGCAGGCCTACGGCCAGATCGCCGACACCCTG
                                           840
K P S E V T P L I E Q A Y G Q I A D T L
                                           193
GGCCTGCCGGCCGCGTGCTGAACATCGTCAACGGCAAGGCCGAAACCGGCGCGCCCTG
                                           900
G L P A G V L N I V N G K A E T G A A L
                                           213
AGCAGCCACAACGGCCTGGACAAGCTGTCCTTCACCGGCAGCAACAGCGTCGGCAGCCAG
                                           960
  S H N G L D K L S F T G S N S V G S Q
                                           233
GTGATGCGCAGCGCGGCGGCAGTGCCGGCCGGTGACCCTGGAGCTGGGGGGCAAGTCG
                                          1020
V M R S A A A Q C R P V T L E L G
GCGATCGTGGTGTTCGATGACTGCGACGTGGACCAGGCGGTGGAGTGGATCGTCGCCGGC
                                          1080
A I V V F D D C D V D Q A V E W I V A G
                                           273
ATCACCTGGAATGCCGGGCAGATGTGCTCGGCCACCTCGCGCCTGCTGGTGCAGGACGGC
                                          1140
I T W N A G Q M C S A T S R L L V Q D G
                                           293
1200
I A D A L L P R L Q Q A L E K L R V G N
                                           313
1260
P L S E E V D M G P L T S Q A Q W L K V
                                           333
GCCAGCTACTTCGCCACTGCCCGCGAAGAAGGCCTGCAGTGCCTGGCCGGCGGCAAGGCG
                                          1320
A S Y F A T A R E E G L O C L A G G K A
                                           353
\tt CTGGACCGCGACGCTGTTCGTCAGCCCGACGCTGTATGCCGATGTGCCCAAGGAAAGC
                                          1380
L D R D G W F V S P T L Y A D V P K E S
                                           373
CGCCTGTGGACCGAGGAAATTTTCGGCCCGGTGCTGTGCGCACGCCGTTTCGCCAGCGAA
                                          1440
                G P V L C A R R F
                                           393
\tt CAACAGGCCATTGCCGAAGCCAACGACAGCCGCTTTGGCCTGGTGGCCACCGTCTGTTCA
                                          1500
OOAIAEANDSRF
                        GLVAT
                                           413
1560
A D L V R A E R V A D A L E V G H V W I
                                           433
1620
N S V Q A V F V E T S W G G T K G S G I
                                           453
GGGCGTGAGCTCGGGCCTTGGGGGTTGTCCGGGTACCTGTCGGTGAAGCATGTGACGCGC
                                          1680
G R E L G P W G L S G Y L S V K H V
                                           473
```

Fig. 1.9 Nucleotide and deduced amino acid sequences of TMABaldehyde DH II

Fig. 1.9 (continue)

TGCCTGGGCTGACGACCGCGAATGGGCCGCCAAGCGGCCCCGGTT 1725 C L G * 476

Fig. 1.9 Nucleotide and deduced amino acid sequences of TMABaldehyde DH II The numbers to the right of the sequence indicate the nucleotide and amino acid positions. The deduced amino acid sequence is shown under the nucleotide sequence. The initiation codon (ATG) is in bold. Asterisk denotes the translational stop codon (TGA). A possible Shine–Dalgarno sequence is shaded at seven nucleotides upstream of the start codon. Restriction enzyme sequences are underlined: *Bam*HI (GGATCC), *Sal*I (GTCGAC), *Pst*I (CTCCAG), *Sma*I (CCCGGG), *Kpn*I (GGTACC), and *Sac*I (GAGCTC). Sequence data are deposited in the DDBJ database under the accession number of AB713749.

The primary structure of protein encoded in ORF1 closely resembled putative betaine aldehyde dehydrogenases from the *Pseudomonas* genus and shared a high amino acid similarity (30–45%) to *E. coli* γ-glutamyl-γ-aminobutyraldehyde dehydrogenase (P23883), cod betaine aldehyde dehydrogenase (P56533), spinach betaine aldehyde dehydrogenase (M31480), barley betaine aldehyde dehydrogenase type 1 (AB063179), barley betaine aldehyde dehydrogenase type 2 (AB063178) (Table 1.9, Fig. 1.10). The deduced primary structure was differed from the previously reported N-terminus of the TMABaldehyde DH of *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM (Hassan *et al.*, 2008). Based on its sequence and other properties, we proposed to name the new protein as "TMABaldehyde DH II" which is encoded by the ORF1.

Table 1.9 Comparison of TMABaldehyde DH II (ORF1) with other protein databases

Origin	Locus ID	Protein	Alignment	Identity
			length	(%)
P. putida KT2440	Q88PZ0	Putative betaine ald. dehydrogenase	476	92
Barley	AB063179	Betaine ald. dehydrogenase type 1	505	45
Spinach	M31480	Betaine ald. dehydrogenase	497	45
Barley	AB063178	Betaine ald. dehydrogenase type 2	503	43
E. coli	P23883	γ -Glutamyl- γ -aminobutyraldehyde	495	38
		dehydrogenase (PuuC)		
E. coli	M77739	Betaine ald. dehydrogenase (betB)	483	37
Cod	P56533	Betaine ald. dehydrogenase	500	37
E. coli	P77674	Betaine ald. dehydrogenase (YdcW)	474	37
R. norvegicus	AF170918	TMABaldehyde DH	494	35

DH II -----MTTSHYIAGRWVEGQG-SDCITVNDPALGVPFAELTAASVAQV 42

```
-----MTTSHYIAGHWVEGQG-SDCISVNDPALGQPFAELMAASVSQV 42
AF170918-----MSTGTFVVSQPLNYRGGARVEPVDASGTEKAFEPATGREIATFKCSGEKEV 51
AB063179-----MAAPPAIPRRGLFIGGGWREPTL-GRRIPVINPATEDTIGDIPAATAEDV 49
M31480 -----MAFPIPARQLFIDGEWREPIK-KNRIPVINPSTEEIIGDIPAATAEDV 47
AB063178-----MVAPAKIPQRQLFIDGEWRAPAL-GRRLPVINPTTEVSIGEIPAGTSEDV 50
P23883 MNFHHLAYWQDKALSLAIENRLFINGEYTAAAE-NETFETVDPVTQAPLAKIARGKSVDI 59
P77674 -----MQHKLLINGELVSGE--GEKQPVYNPATGDVLLEIAEASAEQV 41
                                             . :*
                                                     : : .
DH TT
       DOAVAAARDAL----PTWKALSAKTRAAFLRGFAEOLGORRETLLALOMRNNGKPRHEA97
Q88PZ0 DQAVAAARSAL----PAWKSTCASERAAFLRGFAEQLGQRREALVTVQMRNNGKPRHEA97
AF170918NLAVENAKAAF-----KIWSKKSGLERCOVLLEAARIIKERRDEIAIMETINNGKSIFEA106
AB063179ELAVAAARSAFLLDGGSRWARASGATRAKYLNAIAAKIKEKISYLALLETVDSGKPKDEA109
M31480 EVAVVAARRAFRR---NNWSATSGAHRATYLRAIAAKITEKKDHFVKLETIDSGKPFDEA104
AB063178DAAVAAARAALKRNRGRDWSRAPGAVRAKYLRAIAAKMIERKSDLARLEALDCGKPLDEA109
P23883 DRAMSAARGVFER---GDWSLSSPAKRKAVLNKLADLMEAHAEELALLETLDTGKPIRHS116
P77674 DAAVRAADAAF----AEWGQTTPKVRAECLLKLADVIEENGQVFAELESRNCGKPLHSA96
                                * * * : . . : :: : **
DH II
       EID-LDDAIATFAYYAELAEQLPEKNR-EVPLAAPGFTARTRLEPVGVVGLIVPWNFPLV155
Q88PZ0 EID-LDDAIATFGYYAELAEQLPSKNR-TVPLAAPGFTARTRLEPVGVVGLIVPWNFPLV155
AF170918RLD-VDTSWQCLEYYAGLAASMAGEHIQ---LP-GGSFGYTRREPLGVCLGIGAWNYPFQ161
AB063179VAD-MDDVAACFEYYAALAEALDGKQHAPISLPMEEFKTYVLKEPIGVVGLITPWNYPLL168
M31480 VLD-IDDVASCFEYFAGQAEALDGKQKAPVTLPMERFKSHVLRQPLGVVGLISPWNYPLL163
AB063178AWD-MDDVAGCFEFFAGHAEALDKRQNAAVALP-ENFKCHLKKEPIGVVALITPWNYPLL167
P23883 LRDDIPGAARAIRWYAEAIDKVYGEVAT----TSSHELAMIVREPVGVIAAIVPWNFPLL172
       FNDEIPAIVDVFRFFAGAARCLNGLAAG---EYLEGHTSMIRRDPLGVVASIAPWNYPLM153
                                                  :*:**
DH II
       TSAWKLAPALAAGCTVVLKPSEVTPLIEQAYGQIADTLGLPAGVLNIVNGKA-ETGAALS214
Q88PZ0 TSAWKLAPALAAGCTVVLKPSEVTPLIEQAYGQIADALGLPAGVLNIVNGKA-ETGAALS214
AF170918IACWKSAPALACGNAMIFKPSPFTPVSALLLAEIYTKAGAPNGLFNVVQGGA-ATGQFLC220
AB063179MATWKVAPALAAGCTAVLKPSELASLTCLELG-ICEEIGLPSGVLNIITGLGPDAGAPIA227
M31480 MATWKIAPALAAGCTAVLKPSELASVTCLEFGEVCNEVGLPPGVLNILTGLGPDAGAPLV223
AB063178MAVWKVAPALAAGCTAVLKPSELASVTCLELGDVCKEVGLPSGVLNIVTGLGNEAGAPLS227
P23883 LTCWKLGPALAAGNSVILKPSEKSPLSAIRLAGLAKEAGLPDGVLNVVTGFGHEAGOALS232
P77674 MAAWKLAPALAAGNCVVLKPSEITPLTALKLAELAKDI-FPAGVINILFGRGKTVGDPLT212
                                     . :
        : ** .***.*
                      ::*** : :
                                              * *::*:: * . .*
       SHNGLDKLSFTGSNSVGSQVMRSAA-AQCRPVTLELGGKSAIVVFDDC-DVDQAVEWIVA272
Q88PZ0 NHNGLDKLSFTGSNSVGSQVMRSAS-AQCRPVTLELGGKSAIVVFDDC-DVDQAVEWIVA272
AF170918QHRDVAKVSFTGSVPTGMKIMEMAA-KGIKPITLELGGKSPLIIFSDC-NMKNAVKGALL278
AB063179SHPHVDKIAFTGSTATGKTIMTAAA-QMVKPVSLELGGKSPLVIFDDVADIDKAVEWAMF286
M31480 SHPDVDKIAFTGSSATGSKVMASAA-QLVKPVTLELGGKSPIVVFEDV-DIDKVVEWTIF281
AB063178SHPDVDKVAFTGSYATGOKIMVAAA-PTVKPVTLELGGKSPIVVFDDV-DIDKAVEWTLF285
P23883 RHNDIDAIAFTGSTRTGKQLLKDAGDSNMKRVWLEAGGKSANIVFADCPDLQQAASATAA292
P77674 GHPKVRMVSLTGSIATGEHIISHTA-SSIKRTHMELGGKAPVIVFDDA-DIEAVVEGVRT270
        * : :::*** .* :: :. : :* ***: ::* * ::. ...
```

Fig. 1.10 Amino acid sequences of TMABaldehyde DH II and similar polypeptides

Fig. 1.10 (continue)

```
GITWNAGQMCSATSRLLVQDGIADALLPRLQQALEKLRVGNPLSEEVDMGPLTSQAQWLK332
Q88PZ0 GISWNAGQMCSATSRLLVQDGIADALLPRLQAALENLRVGNPLTEEVDMGPLTSQAQWLK332
AF170918ANFLTQGQVCCNGTRVFVQKEIADAFTKEVVRQTQRIKIGDPLLEDTRMGPLINAPHLER338
AB063179GCFFNGGQVCSATSRLLLHEKIAERFLDRLVEWAKNIKISDPLEEGCRLGSVISKGQYEK346
M31480 GCFWTNGQICSATSRLLVHESIAAEFVDKLVKWTKNIKISDPFEEGCRLGPVISKGQYDK341
AB063178GCFWTNGQICSATSRLLIHKNIAKEFVDRMVAWSKNIKVSDPLEEGCRLGPVVSEGQYEK345
P23883 GIFYNQGQVCIAGTRLLLEESIADEFLALLKQQAQNWQPGHPLDPATTMGTLIDCAHADS352
P77674 FGYYNAGODCTAACRIYAOKGIYDTLVEKLGAAVATLKSGAPDDESTELGPLSSLAHLER330
           . ** * *: .. * : : . *
       VASYFATAREEGLQ-CLAGGKAL---D--RDGWFVSPTLYADVPKESRLWTEEIFGPVL385
Q88PZ0 VASYFATAREEGLQ-CLAGGHAL----D--REGWFVSPTLYTDVPKDSRLWTEEIFGPVL385
AF170918VLGFVRSAKEQGAT-VLCGGEPYAPEDPKLKHGYYMTPCILTNCTDDMTCVKEEIFGPVM397
AB063179IKKFISTARSEGAT-ILHGGDRP----KNLGKGFFIEPTIITGVSTSMQIWREEVFGPVI401
M31480 IMKFISTAKSEGAT-ILYGGSRP----EHLKKGYYIEPTIVTDISTSMQIWKEEVFGPVL396
AB063178IKKFVANAKTEGAT-ILTGGVRP----KHLEKGFFIEPTIITDINTSMEIWREEVFGPVL400
P23883 VHSFIREGESKGQL-LLDGRN------AGLAAAIGPTIFVDVDPNASLSREEIFGPVL403
P77674 VGKAVEEAKATGHIKVITGGEKR----K--GNGYYYAPTLLAGALQDDAIVQKEVFGPVV384
          . .. *
                                     . *:.
DH II
       CARRFASEOOAIAEANDSRFGLVATVCSADLVRAERVADALEVGHVWINSVOAVFVETSW445
Q88PZ0 CARRFATEEQAIAEANDSRFGLVATVCSADLERAERVADALEVGHVWINSVQAVFVETSW445
AF170918SILTFETEAEVLERANDTTFGLAAGVFTRDIQRAHRVAAELQAGTCYINNYNVSPVELPF457
AB063179CVKVFKTESEAVELANDTHYGLAGGVISDDLERCERIAKVIHSGIVWINCSQPTLVQAPW461
M31480 CVKTFSSEDEAIALANDTEYGLAAAVFSNDLERCERITKALEVGAVWVNCSQPCFVQAPW456
AB063178CVKEFSTEEEAIELANDTHYGLAGAVISGDRERCQRLAEEIEAGCIWVNCSQPCFCQAPW460
P23883 VVTRFTSEEQALQLANDSQYGLGAAVWTRDLSRAHRMSRRLKAGSVFVNNYNDGDMTVPF463
       SVTPFDNEEQVVNWANDSQYGLASSVWTKDVGRAHRVSARLQYGCTWVNTHFMLVSEMPH444
P77674
           * .* :.: ***: :** . * : * * ..*:: :. * ::*
       GGTKGSGIGRELGPWGLSGYLSVKHVTRCLG----- 476
DH II
Q88PZ0 GGTKGSGIGRELGPWGLSAYQSIKHVTRCLG----- 476
AF170918GGYKKSGFGRENGRVTIEYYSQLKTVCVEMGDVESAF----- 494
AB063179GGNKRSGFGRELGEWGLENYLSVKOVTRYCKDELYGWYORPSKL 505
M31480 GGIKRSGFGRELGEWGIONYLNIKOVTODISDEPWGWYKSP--- 497
AB063178GGNKRSGFGRELGEGGIDNYLSIKOVTEYTSDAPWGWYKAPAN- 503
P23883 GGYKQSGNGRDKSLHALEKFTELKTIWISLEA----- 495
P77674 GGQKLSGYGKDMSLYGLEDYTVVRHVMVKH----- 474
       ** * ** *:: . :. :: ::
```

Fig. 1.10 Amino acid sequences of TMABaldehyde DH II and similar polypeptides

The sequences are from *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM TMABaldehyde DHII (AB713749, top line), *Pseudomonas putida* KT2440 putative betaine aldehyde dehydrogenase (Q88PZ0), rat TMABaldehyde DH (AF170918), barley betaine aldehyde dehydrogenase type 1 (AB063179), spinach betaine aldehyde dehydrogenase (M31480), barley betaine aldehyde dehydrogenase type 2 (AB063178), *E. coli* γ-glutamyl-γ-aminobutyraldehyde dehydrogenase (P23883), and *E. coli* betaine aldehyde dehydrogenase (YdcW) (P77674). Numerals show quantities of amino acid residues, starting from the initial codon. "*", residues that are identical in all sequences in the alignment; ":", conserved substitutions; ".", semi-conserved substitutions; "-", no corresponding amino acid.

1.3.2 Expression of TMABaldehyde DH II in E. coli BL21 (DE3)

To over-express the TMABaldehyde DH II, two primers were designed for construction of pET24b (+) plasmid (described in materials and methods). The recombinant *E. coli-tmabadh* was cultured in LB medium and induced with optimal concentration of IPTG. The TMABaldehyde DH II gene was expressed from the bacterophage T7 polymerase strong promoter of pET24b (+) expression vector in *E. coli* BL21 (DE3). The cell-free soluble extracts of *E. coli-tmabadh* revealed the presence of a protein having an approximate molecular weight of 52 kDa on SDS–PAGE (Fig. 1.11, 1.12) which was not observed in the cell-free extract of host *E. coli* BL21 (DE3). The activity measurement for cell-free soluble extract also exhibited 16.2 unit.mg⁻¹ protein at 0.3 mM IPTG induction conditions with TMABaldehyde as a substrate and NAD⁺ as a cofactor.

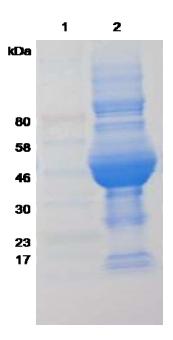


Fig. 1.11 SDS–PAGE analysis of cell-free TMABaldehyde DH II expressed in *E. coli* BL21 (DE3) on a 5–20% linear polyacrylamide gradient gel

Induction was carried out for 16 hrs under the experimental conditions described in the text. Lane 1, Color Plus prestained protein marker (New England Biolabs Inc., Massachusetts, USA); lane 2, cell free TMABaldehyde DH II.

1.3.3 Purification and polyacrylamide gel electrophoresis of TMABaldehyde DH II

The purification steps and results are presented in Table 2.5. Single purification step including hydrophobic chromatography on Phenyl-Toyopearl caused 2.1-fold purification with a yield of 33% and a specific enzyme activity of 33.6 unit.mg⁻¹ protein in the final enzyme solution.

Table 1.10 Purification of recombinant TMABaldehyde DH II

Purification step	Total activity	Total proteinSp. activity		Purification	Yield
	(U)	(mg)	$(U.mg^{-1})$	(fold)	(%)
Cell-free extract	4347	269	16.2	1.0	100
Phenyl-Toyopearl	1422	43	33.6	2.1	33

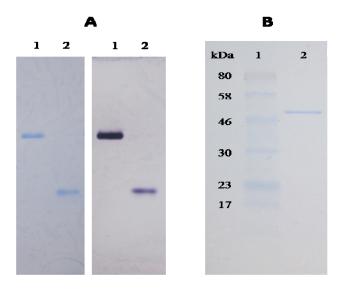


Fig. 1.12 Native PAGE and SDS-PAGE analysis of purified recombinant TMABaldehyde DHs

Native PAGE (A) of the purified enzymes [1, TMABaldehyde DH I; 2, TMABaldehyde DH II]. Gels were stained for protein with Coomassie blue (left) and for enzyme activity with TMABaldehyde (right). SDS gel electrophoresis (B) of the purified TMABaldehyde DH II on a 5–20% linear polyacrylamide gradient gel under denaturing conditions and stained for protein with Coomassie blue (predicted MW~52 kDa). *E. coli* MBP-truncated-β-galatosidase (80.0 kDa), *E. coli* MBP-CBD (58 kDa), rabbit muscle aldolase (46.0 kDa), *E. coli* triosephosphate isomerase (30.0 kDa), soybean trypsin inhibitor (23.0 kDa), and chicken egg white lysozyme (17.0 kDa) were used as standard proteins. Lane 1, Color Plus prestained protein marker (New England Biolabs Inc., Massachusetts); lane 2, purified enzyme TMABaldehyde DH II.

The successfully over-expressed purified soluble proteins were analyzed by polyacrylamide gel electrophoresis (Fig. 1.12). According to the native PAGE results of the purified enzyme, the single band of enzyme activity staining accorded with the main stained protein band (Fig. 1.12a). SDS-PAGE revealed one band at a molecular mass of 52 kDa (Fig. 1.12b) which was coincided with those of molecular mass about 51 kDa measured by MALDI-TOF MS as shown in figure 1.13.

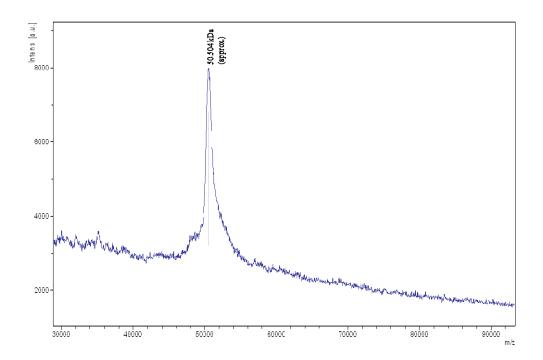


Fig. 1.13 MALDI-TOF MS analysis of TMABaldehyde DH II for molecular mass. The matrix-solution consists of 20 mg ml⁻¹ 3, 5-dimethoxy-4-hydroxycinnamic acid (sinapinic acid)

The molecular mass of the enzyme was estimated at about 150 kDa using gel filtration (Fig. 1.14), indicating that the native enzyme appeared to be a trimer with identical 52 kDa subunits. The purified enzyme was subjected to isoelectric focusing and showed a pI value of 4.5.

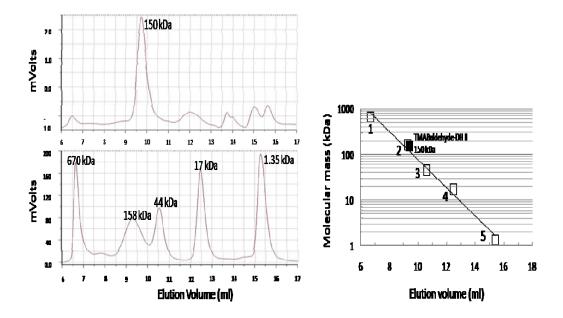


Fig. 1.14 Estimation of molecular mass of TMABaldehyde DH II by gel filtration on TSK-Gel G3000SW column in 50 mM potassium phosphate buffer (pH 7.5) containing 1 mM DTT and 150 mM potassium chloride, at a flow rate of 0.5 ml.min⁻¹

Approximate 51 μ g of protein was loaded. Molecular mass standards were the following: 1, thyroglobulin (bovine, 670 kDa); 2, gamma-globulin (bovine, 158 kDa); ovalbumin (chicken, 44 kDa); myoglobin (horse, 17 kDa); vitamin B12 (1.35 kDa). TMABaldehyde DH II eluted at an apparent size of 150 kDa, based on the calibration.

To check the appearance of new TMABaldehyde DH in *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM, the wild type enzymes from *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM of several cultivation phases and recombinant enzyme were subjected to electrophoresis and checked for enzyme activity (data not shown). Each of the wild type enzymes shares the same characteristics, which was migrated at the same position on the gel. In contrast, TMABaldehyde DH II activity was detected at a different position on the gel. These results indicated that the electrical property of TMABaldehyde DH II differs with the previously reported TMABaldehyde DH I. The N-terminal 5 amino acid residues were sequenced as TTSHY.

1.3.4 Effect of temperature and pH

The residual activity of the enzyme was measured after heat treatment at various temperatures for 30 min in 50 mM of potassium phosphate buffer (pH 7.5) containing 1.0 mM of DTT. It was stable up to 25 °C. Incubation for 30 min at 30 °C and above led to rapid inactivation of the enzyme (Fig. 1.15). The optimal temperature was observed at 40 °C (Fig. 1.15).

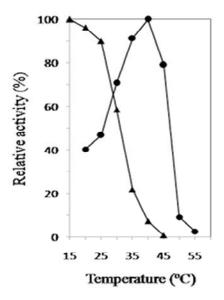


Fig. 1.15 Effect of temperature on TMABaldehyde DH II activity and stability

Thermostability (▲): Enzyme solution in 50 mM of potassium phosphate buffer, pH 7.5, containing 1.0 mM of DTT was incubated for 30 min at each temperature. Enzyme activity was assayed as described in Materials and methods. Optimal temperature (•): Enzyme activity was assayed as described in Materials and Methods, except that the reaction temperature was varied.

The influence of the pH on the enzyme activity was studied in the range 6.5–10.5 using different buffers. The optimum pH was 9.5 (Fig. 1.16a). The pH stability of the enzyme was measured after pre-incubation for 15 min at 30 °C using various buffers. The enzyme was stable between pH 8.0 and 9.0. It was inactivated completely at pH 10.0 (Fig. 1.16b).

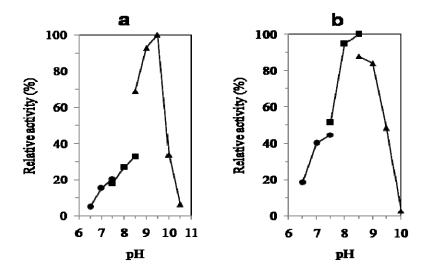


Fig. 1.16 Effects of pH on TMABaldehyde DH activity and stability

Enzyme activity was assayed under standard assay conditions (a), except that the following buffers were used at a final concentration of 150 mM in the incubation mixture: potassium phosphate buffer (\bullet), Tris-HCl buffer (\blacksquare), and glycine-NaOH buffer (\blacktriangle). The enzyme was incubated for 15 min at 30 °C (b) in the following buffers which were used at a final concentration of 150 mM in the incubation mixture: potassium phosphate buffer (\bullet), Tris-HCl buffer (\blacksquare), and glycine-NaOH buffer (\blacktriangle).

1.3.5 Effects of metal ions on activity

The effects of various metal ions and other reagents on the enzyme activity were examined. The enzyme was inhibited not only by heavy metal ions such as Hg²⁺ and Cu²⁺, but also by sulfhydryl agents such as *p*-chloromercuribenzoate, 5,5'-dithiobis-(2-nitrobenzoic acid), and iodoacetoamide (data not shown). K⁺, Zn²⁺, Li²⁺, Ba²⁺, Co²⁺, and semicarbazide caused 10–30% inhibition. Rb⁺, Na⁺, Mg²⁺, Ca²⁺, and chelating agents such as potassium fluoride, sodium azide, 2,2'-dipyridyl, and EDTA had no effect on the enzyme activity. At high concentrations of TMABaldehyde, substrate inhibition was not observed. From the above facts, we consider that the sulfhydral group is important in the enzyme activity, as are other aldehyde dehydrogenases.

1.3.6 Substrate specificity and Michaelis constants

To gain insight into the substrate specificity of the TMABaldehyde DH II, various aminoaldehydes as well as aliphatic aldehydes were used in the enzymatic assay. TMABaldehyde DH II oxidized mainly TMABaldehyde and DMABaldehyde. 4-aminobutyraldehyde and other aliphatic aldehydes such as acetaldehyde, propionaldehyde, butyraldehyde, isovaleraldehyde, and pivaleraldehyde were slightly oxidized; whereas betaine aldehyde, trimethylacetaldehyde, and 3-methylbutyraldehyde were not dehydrogenated. TMABaldehyde DH II did not react with NADP⁺, and was very specific for NAD⁺ (Table 1.11). The K_m values for TMABaldehyde, DMABaldehyde, and NAD⁺ were calculated respectively as 0.31 mM, 0.62 mM, and 1.16 mM (Fig. 1.17).

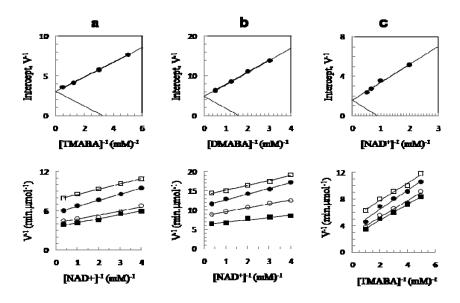


Fig. 1.17 Double-reciprocal plots of initial velocity of the TMABaldehyde DH II reaction against substrate concentration (lower panels). Upper figures show the secondary plots of the intercept against the reciprocal concentration of the invariant substrate

The enzyme reaction was conducted as described in Materials and Methods. a, NAD⁺ as a variable substrate at various fixed concentrations of TMABaldehyde (TMABA): 0.2 mM (\square), 0.33 mM (\bullet), 0.8 mM (\circ) and 2.0 mM (\blacksquare). b, NAD⁺ as a variable substrate at various fixed concentrations of DMABaldehyde (DMABA): 0.33 mM (\square), 0.5 mM (\bullet), 0.8 mM (\circ) and 2.0 mM (\blacksquare). c, TMABA as a variable substrate at various fixed concentrations of NAD⁺: 0.5 mM (\square), 1.0 mM (\bullet), 1.5 mM (\circ) and 2.0 mM (\blacksquare).

1.4 DISCUSSION

TMABaldehyde DH gene from *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM was cloned and expressed in recombinant E. coli, so far never been reported before from a microorganism. The Nterminal end of TMABaldehyde DH II translated sequence (Fig. 1.9) is not identical to the N-terminal sequence of a purified TMABaldehyde DH I (Hassan et al., 2008). The present preparation shows the maximum identity with Pseudomonas spp. putative betaine aldehyde dehydrogenases, rat TMABaldehyde DH, and bovine mitochondrial aldehyde dehydrogenase (Table 1.9; Fig. 1.10). However, it oxidizes TMABaldehyde and DMABaldehyde, inert to betaine aldehyde (Table 1.11). TMABaldehyde dehydrogenase from Bos taurus and Rattus norvegicus can oxidize several kinds of aliphatic aldehydes. The enzyme from B. taurus can oxidize acetaldehyde, propionaldehyde, butyraldehyde, and benzaldehyde with very low relative activity. R. norvegicus TMABaldehyde dehydrogenase catalyzes the dehydrogenation of 4aminobutyraldehyde, betaine aldehyde, aliphatic aldehydes in the C2-C8 range, and longer aldehydes such as hexadecanal and octadecanal. Both NAD⁺ and NADP⁺ can be used as coenzyme in R. norvegicus, but enzymes of B. taurus, Pseudomonas sp. 13CM, and TMABaldehyde DH II are highly specific for NAD⁺ (Hulse and Henderson, 1980; Vaz et al., 2000) (Table 1.11). The gene organization of TMABaldehyde DH II showed that, ORF 2, 3, and 4 were positioned at downstream to the ORF1 but oriented in the opposite direction on the complementary strand which is similar to the gene organization of P. putida KT2440 (Q88PZ0). It is particularly interesting that γ-glutamyl-γaminobutyraldehyde dehydrogenase (P23883), which catalyzes an oxidation of γglutamyl- γ -aminobutyraldehyde to γ -glutamyl- γ -aminobutyrate in the putrescine utilization pathway in E. coli K-12 also showed 38% identity to ORF1 (Fig. 1.10). To our knowledge, γ-glutamyl-γ-aminobutyraldehyde, which has a glutamate group, binds with aminobutyraldehyde group instead of trimethylammonium group as for TMABaldehyde, but has never been reported to be oxidized by any TMABaldehyde DH.

To over-express the new enzyme, the gene encoding TMABaldehyde DH II from *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM into pET24b (+) was cloned which placed protein expression

under control of a strong promoter (T7) that is inducible with IPTG. Over-expression of the recombinant protein was achieved with *E. coli* BL21 (DE3) cells. Our results thus far show that the TMABaldehyde DH II from *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM was highly expressed using the *E. coli* BL21 (DE3) as the host organism (Fig. 1.11).

The cell-free extract prepared by E. coli-tmabadh using Pseudomonas sp. 13CM as a gene donor was subjected to purify with hydrophobic chromatography on a Phenyl-Toyopearl. Since the sulfahydryl-reducing agents were found to protect the enzyme activity, DTT was included throughout the isolation procedure. The specific activity 33.6 U.mg⁻¹ in the present preparation denoted that it has been successfully expressed and almost three times higher than the wild type TMABaldehyde DH from Pseudomonas sp. 13CM (Hassan et al. 2008). It was also higher than those of the wild type TMABaldehyde DH I from *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM, as well as from *B. taurus* and R. norvegicus (Table 1.11). The molecular weight of TMABaldehyde DH II was calculated as 50,739 based on the amino acid sequence of ORF1 and confirmed by SDS-PAGE and MALDI-TOF MS analyses (Fig. 1.12, 1.13) and showed the pI value of 4.5; differed from those of TMABaldehyde DH I, which had a sub-unit molecular mass of 50 kDa with an isoelectric point of 5.5. Comparison of the properties of TMABaldehyde DH II with other TMABaldehyde DHs from *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM, bovine and rat liver also revealed some similarities and dissimilarities. All reported TMABaldehyde DHs have a subunit molecular mass of 55,000 Da where as present preparation with 52,000 Da (Table 1.11). Betaine aldehyde dehydrogenase of human liver (Chern and Pietruszko, 1995), Cylindrocarpon didymum M-1 (Mori et al., 1980), Escherichia coli (Falkenberg and Strom, 1990), Xanthomonas translucens (Mori et al., 1992) and Arthrobacter globiformis (Mori et al., 2002) is a homotetramer with 50-55 kDa subunits. However, betaine aldehyde dehydrogenase from Bacillus subtilis (Boch et al., 1997), Pseudomonas aeruginosa (Nagasawa et al., 1976; Velasco-Gracia et al., 1999) and plants (Arakawa et al., 1987; Livingstone et al., 2003; Valenzuela-Soto and Munoz-Clares, 1994; Weretilnyk and Hanson, 1990) is a homodimer of 61–63 kDa.

 $\textbf{Table 1.11} \ Specific \ activities, \ molecular \ mass, \ and \ K_m \ values \ among \ TMAB aldehyde \ DHs$

	Pseudomonas sp.					
Origin	13CM produced by	Pseudomona	R. norvegicus***			
	E. coli BL21 (DE3)	13CM*				
Specific activity (U.mg ⁻¹)	33.6	12.4	5.1	0.77		
Molecular mass (kDa)						
Native	150	160	160	NT		
Subunit	52	50	55	55		
Km value (μM)						
4-N-TMABaldehyde	310	7.4	4.2	1.4		
4-DMABaldehyde	620	51.0	NT	NT		
4-Aminobutyraldehyde	+	_	NT	24.0		
Betaine aldehyde	_	_	NT	123.0		
Acetaldehyde	+	_	+	102.0		
Propinaldehyde	+	_	+	16.0		
Butyraldehyde	+	_	+	13.0		
Pentanal	NT	NT	_	10.0		
Hexanal	NT	NT	_	9.0		
Heptanal	NT	NT	_	7.0		
Octanal	NT	NT	_	6.0		
Hexadecanal	NT	NT	_	8.8		
Trimethylacetaldehyde	_	_	_	NT		
3-Methylbutyraldehyde	_	_	_	NT		
Benzaldehyde	NT	NT	+	NT		
Isovaleraldehyde	_	NT	NT	NT		
Pivaleraldehyde	_	NT	NT	NT		
NAD^{+}	1160	125.0	+	28.0		
$NADP^{+}$	_	_	_	1600		

^{*}Hassan *et al.* (2008); **Hulse and Henderson (1980); ***Vaz *et al.* (2000);

^{+,} oxidized; -, inert; NT, not tested

The recombinant enzyme appears to be stable at 30 °C, but became unstable at a temperature above 35 °C (Fig. 1.15), most likely due to thermal denaturation. The optimum pH of 9.5 is lower than the TMABaldehyde DH I with the pH optimum of 10.0 but comparable to that of TMABaldehyde DH of *B. taurus* (pH 9.5–9.8) (Fig. 1.16) (Hulse and Henderson, 1980). The alkaline environment preference of the enzyme activity agrees well with the other reported TMABaldehyde DH (Hassan *et al.*, 2008; Hulse and Henderson 1980; Vaz FM *et al.*, 2000).

The $K_{\rm m}$ value of 0.31 mM for TMABaldehyde (Fig. 1.17) is higher than the $K_{\rm m}$ value for TMABaldehyde DHs from *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM (Hassan *et al.*, 2008), *B. taurus* (Hulse and Henderson, 1980) and *R. norvegicus* (Vaz *et al.*, 2000), 7.4 μ M, 4.2 μ M and 1.4 μ M, respectively. Similar to other TMABaldehyde DHs from *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM (Hassan *et al.*, 2008), *B. taurus* (Hulse and Henderson, 1980), and *R. norvegicus* (Vaz *et al.*, 2000), TMABaldehyde DH II also showed the lowest $K_{\rm m}$ value for TMABaldehyde compared with other substrates.

1.5 CONCLUSIONS

This study was conducted to isolate the *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM genes by shotgun cloning using the activity staining assay method. Screening of TMABaldehyde oxidation activity in the recombinant by activity staining assay and spectrophotometer assays showed that NAD+ dependent TMABaldehyde DH is dominant in the prepared recombinants. Considering the properties of TMABaldehyde DH which was discovered initially in *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM, the results of this work clearly indicate that the recombinant prepared by shotgun cloning using the competent cells E. coli DH5α is a new type of TMABaldehyde DH. The obtained second enzyme here we renamed as "TMABaldehyde DH II". The culture supernatant of the wild strain *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM contains dominantly TMABaldehyde DH I, and thus far it has been difficult to detect TMABaldehyde DH II during the purification process from the culture supernatant because of its extremely low content. Under such circumstances, the molecular cloning with *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM as a gene donor led to the discovery of TMABaldehyde DH II followed by production of a large quantity of the enzyme in a recombinant strain E. coli DH5α/pAN1. At this point, the physiological roles of TMABaldehyde DH II in *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM remain unclear. Therefore, it deserves more studies with the plans to investigate its physiological roles. In addition, experiments designed, engineering of the gene of TMABaldehyde DH II are in progress to modify the enzyme functions such as thermal stability and enzyme-cofactor interactions.

CHAPTER 2

GENES ENCODING 4-N-TRIMETHYLAMINO-1-BUTANOL DEHYDROGENASE AND 4-NTRIMETHYLAMINOBUTYRALDEHYDE DEHYDROGENASE FROM PSEUDOMONAS Sp. 13CM

2.1 INTRODUCTION

4-*N*-trimethylamino-1-butanol dehydrogenase (TMA-Butanol DH) and 4-*N*-trimethylaminobutyraldehyde dehydrogenase (TMABaldehyde DH) from *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM were purified and characterized (Hassan *et al.*, 2007; 2008). However, until recently, little is known about the structure of bacterial TMABaldehyde DH as well as TMA-Butanol DH. To our knowledge, no study to date has had complete genome sequences encoding the enzymes TMABaldehyde DH and TMA-Butanol DH. Only the N-terminal amino acid sequences are available for these enzymes.

To isolate the genes of these 4-*N*-trimethylamino-1-butanol (TMA-Butanol) degrading enzymes, shotgun cloning technique has been carried out using the bacterial strain *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM as a gene donor. The resultant recombinants have been screened by the activity staining assay method. However, from the investigation, a new type of enzyme that catalyzes the dehydrogenation reaction toward TMABaldehyde was obtained, the primary structure of which is clearly different from the previously obtained *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM TMABaldehyde DH (Hassan *et al.*, 2008). We renamed the obtained second enzyme as "TMABaldehyde DH II" (Chapter 1).

The N-terminal amino acid sequences of TMA-Butanol DH and TMABaldehyde DH of *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM has been reported by Hassan *et al.* (2007, 2008). To get both of the genome sequences of *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM TMA-Butanol DH and TMABaldehyde DH I, we further attempted to apply general cloning technique, i.e.,

gene amplification of *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM by PCR using the primers designed from the N-terminal amino acid sequences of the proteins and from the conserved sequences in closely-related species. It was observed that, the resulting amino acid sequences deduced from the nucleotide sequence conserved the identical residues of N-terminal sequences.

In this chapter, the design of an oligonucleotidic probe, sequences of the genes encoding the enzymes TMABaldehyde DH I and TMA-Butanol DH from *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM by PCR are described. The chapter also covers the construction of recombinant TMA-Butanol DH and TMABaldehyde DH I, over-expressed in *Escherichia coli*. Moreover, enzymological properties of over-expressed TMABaldehyde DH I comparing with the characteristics of the native enzyme have been well described.

2.2 MATERIALS AND METHODS

2.2.1 Materials

2.2.1.1 Reference organism

Reference organism *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM (Hassan, 2008) collected from the repository of the Laboratory of Microbial Biotechnology, Faculty of Agriculture, Tottori University, Japan, used as the donor strain for the TMABaldehyde DH I and TMAButanol DH gene and subsequent experiments in this study.

2.2.1.2 Competent cells and plasmids

Competent cells of *E. coli* JM109 and *E. coli* BL21 (DE3) obtained from Takara Co. Ltd. (Shiga, Japan) and Novagen Inc. (Madison, WI, USA), respectively. The plasmid vector pET24b (+) was a product of Novagen Inc. (Madison, WI, USA).

2.2.1.3 Cofactors and chemicals for substrates

The cofactors NAD⁺ and NADP⁺ were purchased from Oriental Yeast Co. Ltd. (Tokyo, Japan). 4-Dimethylamino-1-butanol (DMA-Butanol), 4-aminobutyraldehyde dimethylacetal, 3-dimethylamino-1-propanol (DMA-Propanol), 5-chloro-1-pentanol, and 6-dimethylamino-1-hexanol (DMA-Hexanol) were purchased from Tokyo Kasei (Tokyo, Japan).

2.2.1.4 Culture and polyacrylamide gel electrophoresis

Kanamycin, proteinase K, and ribonuclease-A were collected from Wako Pure Chemical Industries (Osaka, Japan). Agar and yeast extract were from Difco (Lawrence, USA). Phenyl-Toyopearl was purchased from Tosoh Corporation (Tokyo, Japan). SDS–PAGE was performed using the mini slab size 5–20% gradient polyacrylamide gels purchased from Atto (Tokyo, Japan) and samples were prepared by mixing with an equal volume of 2x EzApply sample buffer (Atto, Tokyo, Japan). Standard protein kit for gel filtration supplied from BIO-RAD (Hercules, CA, USA). Color Plus prestained protein marker for SDS–PAGE was from New England Biolabs (Massachusetts, USA).

2.2.1.5 PCR reagents

PCR primers were synthesized at Operon Biotechnologies (Tokyo, Japan). Restriction enzymes and kits for genetic manipulation were from New England Biolabs (Massachusetts, USA), Takara Bio Inc. (Shiga, Japan), Toyobo (Osaka, Japan) and Nippon Gene (Tokyo, Japan). Agarose SeaKem GTG was from BMA (Rockland, ME, USA). Loading quick $\lambda / StyI$ and loading quick $\lambda / HindIII$ were collected from Toyobo (Osaka, Japan). NucleospinExtract II and Nucleospin Plasmid were from Macherey Nagel GmbH & Co. KG (Germany). MagExtractor-Genome kit, MagExtractor-PCR & Gel clean up kit, and MagExtractor-Plasmid kit were from Toyobo (Osaka, Japan).

BigDye Terminator Cycle Sequencing Ready Reaction kit ver 3.1 was from Applied Biosystems (Foster City, CA). The dye terminators, deoxynucleoside triphosphates, AmpliTaq DNA Polymerase, FS, rTth pyrophosphatase (a component in AmpliTaq DNA Polymerase, FS), magnesium chloride, and buffer were mixed into a single tube of Ready Reaction Mix and were ready to use.

2.2.1.6 Other reagents

All other chemicals and materials were of the highest purity grade from Wako Pure Chemical Industries (Osaka, Japan), and Applied Biosystems (Foster City, USA), used in this study without further processing.

2.2.2 Methods

2.2.2.1 General methods

General weight measurements were made using IB-200H electronic balance (Shimadzu corp. Kyoto, Japan) and smaller quantities measurements for the preparation of standards were made using Mettler AE240 analytical balance (Mettler, Toledo, AG, Switzerland). Mupid-2X submarine electrophoresis system apparatus (Advance Co. Ltd., Japan) was used for agarose gel electrophoresis. Cell growth was measured using the Novaspec II from Amersham Pharmachia Biotech (Piscataway, NJ, USA). TOMY Ultrasonic Disruptor (UD-200) was used for disruption of cells. For measurement of enzyme activity, Shimadzu UV-2100S spectrophotometer was used. Gilson HPLC System was used for gel filtration and the UnipointTM HPLC system control software was used for data analysis. Products derived from PCR were purified by using Centri-Sep spin columns from Applied Biosystems (Foster city, CA). For measurement of purity of plasmid DNA, UVmini-1240 UV-Visible spectrophotometer from Shimadzu Corp. (Kyoto, Japan) was used. pH was determined using an Horiba F-22 pH meter

(Horiba Ltd., Kyoto, Japan). Cultures and extracts were centrifuged using Hitachi Himac Compact Centrifuges RX II Series CF16RXII (rotor: 36, T16A31; 44, T15A36; 46, T15A36; and 24, T9A31) and Hitachi Himac CT15E (Hitachi Koki Company Ltd., Tokyo, Japan). Inoculated media were incubated either in at 37 °C with recipro shaker NR-1 or at 25 °C using a NR-300 double shaker (Taitec Corporation, Tokyo, Japan) or at 30 °C and low temperature in LTI-60ISD EYALA low temperature incubator equipped with NR-30 double shaker (EYALA, Tokyo, Japan). Incubation of plates occurred in Taitec M-260F temperature controlled incubate box. Media were autoclaved at 121 °C for 20 minutes using BS-235 high pressure steam sterilizer (Tomy Seiko Co., Ltd., Tokyo, Japan). Filter sterilization of solutions was carried out using 0.22 μm disposable filters MILLEX-GA (Millipore, Molshiem, France). Samples were vortexes using a Vortex Genie 2 (Scientific Industries, Inc., USA). PCR thermal Cycler Dice model TP 600 of Takara was used for PCR reactions (Takara Bio Inc., Shiga, Japan). Magical Trapper from Toyobo (Osaka, Japan) was used during preparation of genomic DNA, plasmids DNA, and purification of PCR products.

2.2.2.2 Chemical synthesis

TMA-Butanol iodide, TMABaldehyde iodide, 5-dimethylamino-1-pentanol (DMA-Pentanol), 3-*N*-trimethylamino-1-propanol (TMA-Propanol) iodide, 5-*N*-trimethyl-amino-1-pentanol (TMA-Pentanol) iodide, and 6-*N*-trimethylamino-1-hexanol (TMA-Hexanol) iodide were prepared according to the method of Hassan (2008).

TMA-Butanol iodide was prepared using DMA-Butanol (100 mmol) solution in diethyl ether and dropwise adding the methyl iodide (160 mmol) into it at room temperature. The prepared mixture was filtered after proper mixing (stirring for 1 hour). Then the precipitate was dried in vacuum desiccators for overnight, and afforded white powder. TMA-Butanol iodide was stored in light resistant desiccators. The preparation was used without further purification for enzyme assay.

TMABaldehyde iodide was prepared from 4-aminobutyraldehyde dimethylacetal according to the method described previously in Chapter 1.

DMA-Pentanol was prepared with the mixing of 5-chloro-1-pentanol (8.6 mmol) and dimethylamine (0.2 mol) at room temperature for overnight. The pH of solution was adjusted to a pH range of 10 to 12 with the addition of potassium carbonate. Then the mixture was extracted with diethyl ether. The organic layer was dried over anhydrous magnesium sulfate, filtered, and evaporated to produce colorless oil as DMA-Pentanol.

TMA-Propanol, TMA-Pentanol, and TMA-Hexanol were prepared by the dropwise adding of methyl iodide (160 mmol) to a solution of 100 mmol diethyl ether solution of DMA-Propanol, DMA-Pentanol, and DMA-Hexanol, respectively. After stirring for 1 hour at room temperature the mixtures were filtered. The precipitates were dried in individual vacuum desiccators for overnight, produced a white powder.

2.2.2.3 Bacterial strains, plasmids, and culture conditions

Pseudomonas sp. 13CM strain was isolated from soil isolates that can use TMA-Butanol iodide as the sole source of carbon and nitrogen, maintained in the Laboratory of Microbial Biotechnology, Faculty of Agriculture, Tottori University, Japan, used as the donor strain for the TMA-Butanol DH and TMABaldehyde DH gene (Hassan *et al.*, 2007). Original isolates was grown in the medium containing 1.0% meat extract, 0.5% glucose, 0.5% of peptone, 0.1% of NaCl (Table 1.1) at pH 7.0 with the conditions described in Chapter 1. Plasmid pET24b (+) was used for the general cloning and for the expression (Fig. 1.2).

Competent cells *E. coli* JM109 was used as the host strain for general cloning procedures, obtained from Takara Co. Ltd. (Shiga, Japan). *E. coli* BL21 (DE3) cells were used as the host strain for gene expression, purchased from Novagen Inc. (Madison, WI, USA). *E. coli* cells were grown in Luria-Bertani (LB) medium according to the method described in Chapter 1.

2.2.2.4 DNA isolations and manipulations

Chromosomal DNA was prepared from *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM as described by Saito and Miura (Saito and Miura, 1963) after pretreatment with lysozyme, RNase and proteinase K. Small scale plasmid purified from *E. coli* using the MagExtractor Plasmid (Toyobo, Japan) and Nucleospin Plasmid kit (Macherey Nagel GmbH Co. KG, Germany). DNA fragments were recovered from agarose gels using a MagExtractor Genome (Toyobo, Japan) and NucleospinExtract II (Macherey Nagel GmbH Co. KG, Germany).

2.2.2.5 PCR for the core region of the Pseudomonas sp. 13CM gene

The N-terminus MIDNLSPLSRQS and PQLRDAAYWRAQS from the *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM, encodes respectively, TMA-Butanol DH and TMABaldehyde DH I (Hassan *et al.*, 2007, 2008), obtained by Edman degradative sequencing (Edman and Begg, 1967).

The primers aldeNF, aldeR, alcoNF, alcoNR, and alcoR (Table 2.1) were designed on the basis of N-terminal amino acid sequences of TMABaldehyde DH I and TMA-Butanol DH from *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM determined as described previously and the multiply aligned sequences across the conserved regions of proteins.

Table 2.1 PCR primer used for sequencing of the *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM TMABaldehyde DH I and TMA-Butanol DH genes and construction of expression vector

Primer	Direction	Sequence (5'-3')	Tm (°C)
aldeNF	Forward	CCSCARCTSAGRGAYGCSGCSTAYTGG	68.1
aldeR	Reverse	AGSACSGGSCCGAAGATYTCYTC	61.4
alcoNF	Forward	ATGATYGAYAAYCTSTCSCCSCT	56.5
alcoNR	Reverse	AGSGGSGASAGRTTRTCRATCA	54.5
alcoR	Reverse	TCSGCSCCSGTSCCSGCSGTSGT	69.3
alde2F	Forward	CCTTCTGGTCAGCCGACCTCGG	75.0
alde2R	Reverse	GTCCACGTCAGGCTCACGGC	72.8
alco3F	Forward	CCTGGTGGCCCGGCAGAC	73.8
alco3R	Reverse	TGCCACTCGCGGAACGTCG	75.3
^a 13CM_aldeF	Forward	GAGGGGATG <u>CATATG</u> CCGCAACTCAG	64.3
b13CM_aldeR	Reverse	$ACAGGGGGGA\underline{AAGCTT}GTCAATCACG$	62.9
^a 13CM_alcoF	Forward	GAAGGTGCACT <u>CATATG</u> ATTGACAACC	59.6
b13CM_alcoR	Reverse	CATCAGCGCCC <u>TTCGAA</u> GCTGGACCGA	65.7

^aNdeI site underlined; ^bHindIII site underlined (primers for construction of expression vectors)

The coding region was amplified using standard PCR method. Using the different combination of the synthesized primers, PCR amplification followed by DNA sequencing of the PCR product yielded various sizes of DNA. The PCR reaction was done for 30 cycles with 50 ng *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM genomic DNA. Each cycle was run at 95 °C for 15 sec, 50 °C for 30 sec, and 72 °C for 100 sec. PCR products were sequenced using the dideoxy chain termination method (Sanger *et al.*, 1977). The sequencing mixture and PCR conditions are shown in Table 2.2, 2.3 and 2.4.

Table 2.2 Sequencing PCR reaction solution 1

Template DNA	2.0	μl
T7 univ primer(5 pmol/μl)	1.0	μl
Big dye terminator	1.0	μl
5x sequencing buffer	1.5	μl
Milli Q water	4.5	μl
Total volume	10.0	μl

Table 2.3 Sequencing PCR reaction solution 2

Template DNA	2.0	μl
T7 terminator primer(5 pmol/µl)	1.0	μl
Big dye terminator	1.0	μl
5x sequencing buffer	1.5	μl
Milli Q water	4.5	μl
Total volume	10.0	μl

Table 2.4 Sequencing PCR reaction condition

95 ℃	20 sec
95 ℃	10 sec
50 °C	15 sec
60 °C	150 sec
	95 °C 50 °C

2.2.2.6 Inverse PCR for DNA sequences flanking the core region

To obtain additional part of the DNA sequences of the *Pseudomonas sp.* 13CM genes, inverse PCR approach was applied effectively. On the basis of the nucleotide sequences of the core region the "inside-out" primers alde2F, alde2R, alco3F and alco3R (Table 2.1) were designed based on inverted repeats border sequences (Triglia *et al.*, 1988, Ochman *et al.*, 1988, Silverman *et al.*, 1989). Next, using the obtained DNA

sequences, a restriction enzyme map of the known sequence was produced with the program GENETYX ver.10. The restriction enzymes *Nco*I (New England Biolabs, USA), *Pst*I (Takara, Japan), *Sac*I and *Sal*I (Nippon Gene, Japan) were chosen for digestion of 4 aliquot of genomic DNA (1.0 μg) from *Pseudomonas sp.* 13CM in a volume of 40 μl. After restriction digestion with the incubation at 37 °C, purification and then gel-clean up were performed according to the directions supplied with the MagExtractor-PCR and Gel-clean up kit (Toyobo, Japan). Intramolecular ligations of the restriction fragments were performed using T4 DNA ligase, DNA Ligation kit Ver. 2.1 (Takara, Shiga, Japan) for overnight at 16 °C in a total volume of 20 μl. The ligation products were amplified using primer sets designed from the partial DNA fragment of the *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM gene. Using the resulting DNA circles as templates, the above mentioned primers, the inverse PCR was performed to determine the nucleotide sequence of the regions upstream and downstream of the TMABaldehyde DH I and TMA-Butanol DH gene (Triglia *et al.*, 1988, Ochman *et al.*, 1988, Silverman *et al.*, 1989).

The PCR reaction was done for 30 cycles (15 sec at 94 °C, 30 sec at 60 °C, and 100 sec at 72 °C). Then, the PCR products were cleaned with NucleoSpin Extract II kit (Macherey-Nagel, Gmbh & Co. KG, Germany) and directly sequenced using the dideoxy chain termination method (Sanger *et al.*, 1977), giving the remaining sequences of the gene. Assembly of the overlapping sequence fragments allowed reconstituting two Open Reading Frames (ORFs), and coding for amino acid residue polypeptide.

2.2.2.7 DNA sequence analysis

The entire sequence described, was determined on both strands. Analysis of the sequence was carried out using the Sequence Scanner Software v1.0 (Applied Biosystems, USA). Protein sequences were compared with the data-banks using the BLAST similarity search program from NCBI (Altschul *et al.*, 1990).

2.2.2.8 Accession numbers

The entire nucleotide sequence data encoding the TMABaldehyde DH I and TMA-Butanol DH genes have been deposited in the DDBJ database under the accession numbers AB741624 and AB741625, respectively.

2.2.2.9 Construction of expression vector for TMABaldehyde DH I

The T7 promoter over-expression system of E. coli was used for recombinant TMABaldehyde DH I production. A DNA fragment containing the structural gene encoding TMABaldehyde DH (1488 bp) of Pseudomonas sp. 13CM (DDBJ: AB741624) was amplified by PCR using the sense primer 13CM aldeF 5'-GAG GGG ATG CAT ATG CCG CAA CTC AG-3' with NdeI site (underlined) and the antisense primer 13CM aldeR 5'-ACA GGG GGG AAA GCT TGT CAA TCA CG-3' with HindIII site (underlined) (Table 2.1) and thereby incorporating the 5'-NdeI and 3'-HindIII restriction sites with the target of directional cloning into the multiple cloning site of pET24b (+) (Novagen, Madison, USA). The PCR was performed by 1 cycle of 2 min at 94 °C, 35 cycles with 40 ng of Pseudomonas sp. 13CM genomic DNA. Each cycle was run at 94 °C for 15 sec, 50 °C for 30 sec, and 72 °C for 180 sec. The PCR products containing the structural gene of tmabadh were purified by NucleospinExtract II kit, digested with the appropriate restriction enzymes, alongside the relevant vectors; gel purified and then ligated into the equivalent sites of the pET24b (+) downstream of the T7 Lac promoter and upstream of His6 tag using T4 DNA ligase to produce a plasmid pET24-*tmabadh* for protein overproduction (Fig. 2.1).

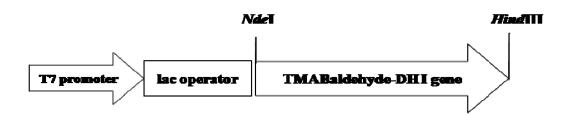


Fig. 2.1 Schematic diagram of pET24b-tmabadh

Resulting recombinant plasmid was then transformed into the competent *E. coli* JM109 cells and the mixture was plated on LB agar plates containing 50 µg.ml⁻¹ of kanamycin. Positive clones were grown in LB medium, and colonies were screened for recombinant. For this, growing the recombinant of LB broth, plasmid DNA sample was extracted using standard plasmid DNA isolation techniques. The pET24-*tmabadh* was verified by performing restriction site and DNA sequence analysis. A plasmid harboring the *tmabadh* gene inserted downstream of the T7 promoter was selected (pET24b-TMABaldehyde DH). This recombinant plasmid was then heat-shock transformed into expression host *E. coli* strain BL21 (DE3) competent cell for small-scale protein expression tests (Sambrook *et al.*, 1989).

2.2.2.10 Construction of expression vector for TMA-Butanol DH

The 5' and 3' terminal DNA sequences of the TMA-Butanol DH gene (*tmabdh*) of *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM (DDBJ: AB741625) were used to design the following primers: upstream, alco_F, 5'-GAA GGT GCA CTC ATA TGA TTG ACA ACC-3' and downstream, alco_R, 5'-CAT CAG CGC CCT TCG AAG CTG GAC CGA-3' (underlined nucleotides indicate *NdeI* and *HindIII* sites, respectively). These primers were used to amplify the coding region of *tmabdh* gene (1182 bp) from genomic DNA of *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM by PCR. The amplified PCR fragment was then purified by NucleospinExtract II kit, digested with the appropriate restriction enzymes, alongside the relevant vectors; ligated into the pET24b (+) vector and transformed into *E. coli* JM109 (Fig. 2.2). The resulting plasmid, pET24b-*tmabdh*, was then verified by restriction digestion and sequence analysis. The positive recombinant was then transformed into *E. coli* BL21 (DE3) cells to express the small scale protein.

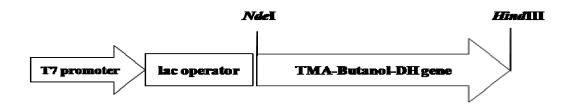


Fig. 2.2 Schematic diagram of pET24b-tmabdh

2.2.2.11 Expression of TMABaldehyde DH I and TMA-Butanol DH in E. coli

The recombinant *E. coli* clone hosting desired gene encoding TMABaldehyde DH I and TMA-Butanol DH, cultivated at 37 °C for overnight in 6 ml lysogeny broth medium containing 50 μg.ml⁻¹ kanamycin, in a shaking incubator with 125 strokes.min⁻¹. An aliquot (0.75 ml) of the culture was used to inoculate 75 ml of the same medium. Culture was then incubated at 25 °C in a reciprocal shaker (125 strokes.min⁻¹) until a cell density (optical density at 660 nm) of 0.5–0.7 was reached. Flasks containing the cultures were supplemented with isopropyl-β-D-thiogalactopyranoside to a final concentration of 0.3 mM and the culture was continuously incubated at 25 °C for a further 16 hour to over-express the recombinants.

2.2.2.12 Purification of recombinant TMABaldehyde DH I

Purification of recombinant TMABaldehyde DH was performed by hydrophobic chromatography using Phenyl-Toyopearl spin column. Over-expressed cells were harvested by centrifugation and pellets and washed twice with 0.85% KCl solution, resuspended in 50 mM potassium phosphate buffer (pH 7.5) containing 1 mM DTT. The mixture was sonicated (TOMY Ultrasonic Disruptor, UD-200, Japan) and crude cell lysate was prepared according to the method in Chapter 1. To the cell free extract, same volume of 0.5 M of ammonium sulfate solution in the 50 mM potassium phosphate buffer (pH 7.5) containing 1 mM DTT was added. The resulting solution was loaded onto a Phenyl-Toyopearl spin column equilibrated with the same buffer which contained 0.25 M of ammonium sulfate and desalted through repeated concentration or dilution against low salt buffer (50 mM potassium phosphate buffer, pH 7.5 containing 1 mM DTT). The purity of the recombinant protein was verified using SDS-PAGE as described in Chapter 1.

2.2.2.13 Enzyme activity assay for TMABaldehyde DH I and TMA-Butanol DH

The routine assay of recombinant TMABaldehyde DH I and TMA-Butanol DH was performed at 30 °C by monitoring the increase in absorbance at 340 nm. The reaction mixture (1.5 ml) in a cuvette contained 150 mM glycine-NaOH buffer (pH 9.5), 3.0 mM of NAD $^+$ and an appropriate amount of the enzyme. The enzyme reaction was initiated by the addition of the TMABaldehyde iodide for TMABaldehyde DH I at a final concentration of 0.8 mM (Table 2.5) and TMA-Butanol iodide for TMA-Butanol DH at a final concentration of 4.5 μ M (Table 2.6).

Table 2.5 Assay system of TMABaldehyde DH I

Glycine-NaoH buffer (pH 9.5, 450 mM)	0.50	ml
TMABaldehyde (30 mM)	0.04	ml
$NAD^{+}(60 \text{ mM})$	0.05	ml
Enzyme solution	0.2~0.05	ml
Distilled water	0.86~0.71	ml
Total volume	1.5	ml

 Table 2.6 Assay system of TMA-Butanol DH

Glycine-NaoH buffer (pH 9.5, 450 mM)	0.50	ml
TMA-Butanol (90 mM)	0.05	ml
$NAD^{+}(60 \text{ mM})$	0.05	ml
Enzyme solution	0.20~0.05	ml
Distilled water	0.85~0.70	ml
Total volume	1.5	ml

1.2.2.14 Polyacrylamide gel electrophoresis of TMABaldehyde DH I

Native PAGE was performed using 10% gels at pH 8.8 and that gels were run at 4 °C. The protein was stained with Coomasie brilliant blue R-250 or checked for enzyme activity at room temperature. For the activity staining, immediately after electrophoresis, gels were incubated at room temperature for 15 min and placed in the reaction mixture which contained 150 mM of glycine-NaOH buffer (pH 9.5), 64 µM of 1-methoxy phenazine methosulfate, 0.24 mM of nitroblue tetrazolium (NBT), 0.12 mM of TMABaldehyde, and 3 mM of NAD⁺ (Table 1.7).

SDS-PAGE was performed following the method of Laemmli (1970) at room temperature using the mini slab size 5–20% gradient polyacrylamide gels purchased from Atto (Tokyo, Japan). The purified enzyme samples were prepared for SDS-PAGE by mixing with an equal volume of 2x EzApply sample buffer (Atto, Tokyo, Japan) and boiled for 5 min before use. Gels were stained with Coomasie brilliant blue R-250. The Color Plus prestained protein marker consisting the standards proteins are described in Chapter 1.

1.2.2.15 Measurement of molecular mass of recombinant TMABaldehyde DH I

The molecular mass of purified enzyme was estimated by SDS–PAGE and gel filtration on a TSK-gel G3000SW column (0.78 \times 30 cm, Tosoh Corp., Tokyo, Japan) equilibrated with 50 mM potassium phosphate buffer (pH 7.5) containing 1 mM DTT at a flow rate of 0.5 ml.min⁻¹. Approximate 42 μ g of protein was loaded. The fraction (0.5 ml each) was quantified by absorption 280 nm and by assaying the enzymatic activity.

1.2.2.16 Kinetic assay of recombinant TMABaldehyde DH I

Apparent $K_{\rm m}$ for TMABaldehyde, DMABaldehyde and NAD⁺ of the recombinant TMABaldehyde DH were obtained from the initial-rate measurements under the

conditions in which one reactant was varied, typically at 12 different levels, over a concentration range of 5–10 times the apparent $K_{\rm m}$, and the other reactant was present at a constant and saturating concentration. The experimental data were evaluated using Lineweaver-Burk plot. It was considered that the total concentration (mg protein.ml⁻¹) of purified protein was fixed.

1.2.2.17 Analytical methods

Codons were selected from Codon Usage Database (Nakamura *et al.*, 2000) (http://www.kazusa.or.jp/codon/). The nucleotide and amino acid database searching was done using BLAST (Altschul *et al.*, 1990). Multiple sequence alignments were obtained with the ClustalW program (Thompson *et al.*, 1994) at GenomeNet (http://www.genome.ad.jp/).

2.3 RESULTS

2.3.1. Genes encoding TMABaldehyde DH I and TMA-Butanol DH

The N-terminal amino acid sequences of TMABaldehyde DH I and TMA-Butanol DH of *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM had the similarity with, respectively, aldehyde dehydrogenase (B0KJD3) and iron containing alcohol dehydrogenase (B0KJD2) of *Pseudomonas putida* GB-1. Therefore, we assumed that both DHs obtained were the homologous with the putative enzymes of *Pseudomonas putida* GB-1.

To obtain the genes encoding TMABaldehyde DH I and TMA-Butanol DH, several attempts were made using PCR technique. Primers were synthesized based on the N-terminal sequences of *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM TMABaldehyde DH I and TMA-Butanol DH and highly conserved region found in aldehyde and alcohol dehydrogenases as described in materials and methods. The primers aldeNF and aldeR amplified the DNA fragment of about 1.2 kbp, aldeNF and alcoNR amplified about 1.5 kbp and aldeNF and alcoR amplified about 2.0 kbp of fragments (Fig. 2.3).

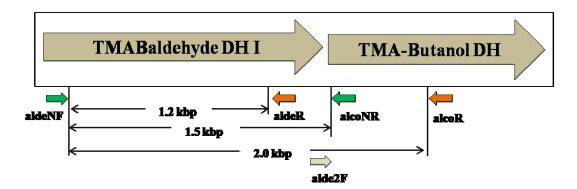


Fig. 2.3 Schematic representation of the gene of *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM and amplified products with the various combination of primers set

To walk from the known region to an unknown region in the genomic DNA, inverse PCR-based method was used. Information on the regions flanking this sequence was obtained using the primers especially designed for inverse PCR (described in materials and methods). The nucleotide sequences of the 5′- and 3′- flanking regions and the core region were connected. Using this inverse PCR technique, we obtained gene containing two Open Reading Frames (ORFs) coding for a 496 and 394 amino acids polypeptide chain for TMABaldehyde DH I and TMA-Butanol DH, resepectively (Fig. 2.4).

The deduced primary structure from ORF1 and ORF2 were completely matched with the N-terminus from *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM, respectively, TMABaldehyde DH I and TMA-Butanol DH, analyzed previously by Edman degradation (Hassan et al., 2007, 2008) and showed a calculated molecular weight 53.02 and 42.08 kDa, respectively. The deduced amino acid sequences from *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM were compared with other protein sequences. Database analysis revealed that the primary structure of protein encoded in ORF1 and ORF2 showed high identity with aldehyde dehydrogenase (Table 2.7, Fig. 2.5) and iron containing alcohol dehydrogenase of *Pseudomonas putida* GB-1 (Table 2.8, Fig. 2.6). ORF1 (TMABaldehyde DH I) which encodes 496 amino acids also shares identity with betaine aldehyde dehydrgenase of Pseudomonas aeruginosa, TMABaldehyde DH of Rat (Fig. 1.6). Interestingly, γ-glutamyl-γ-aminobutyraldehyde dehydrogenase (P23883) which is responsible for oxidation of γ-glutamyl-γaminobutyraldehyde into γ -glutamyl- γ -aminobutyrate in putrescene utilization pathway of E. coli K-12 (Gamma-glutamyl-gamma-aminobutyraldehyde + NAD^+ + H_2O = gamma-glutamyl-gamma-aminobutyrate + NADH) also showed a considerable positional identity to TMABaldehyde DH I of *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM (Table 2.7, Fig. 2.5). Additionally, the primary structure of protein encoded TMABaldehyde DH I showed similarity with aldehyde dehydrogenases from other Pseudomonas genus and shared a high amino acid similarity with 55–60% (Table 2.7).

					CCA	TGG	TGG	CGG	CGC	TGC	TGC.	ACA	ACC'	TCA	GTA	CGI	TGT	TGG	TGC'	TGAC	
	CA	ATG	CCG	GGC	GGT	TGI	TGC	GGT	ATG.	ACG	AGA	GGC	TTG	GAT.	AGC.	AGA	TAT	ATC	GGA'	TGTT	
																				CCCC	
																				GCGC	
																				AACA GAAT	
																				GCGC	
	00		110	10	1110	occ	20	C111	CCC	3		1 1 1 1		40	11011	1101	50	000	0211	60	
	AT	GCC	GCA		CAG	AGA		CGC	CTA			TGC			CAC	CGI		GGT	GGT	GGAG	
1	M	Р	Q	L	R	D	Α	Α	Y	W	R	А	Q	S	Т	D	L	V	V	E	20
				70			80			9	0		1	00			110			120	
	GC	GCG	TGC	GTT	CAT	CGC	CCGG	CGC	CTA	TGT	GGG	GGC	CAG	CGA	TGG	CGI	GAC	CTT	TGC	TGTG	
21	A	R	A	_	I	A	G	A	Y	V		A	S		G	Ε	Т	F	A	V	40
	~-	~-~		30	_~-	_~-	140	~~=	~~-	15		~ ~-		60 ~	~-~	~~-	170	~~~	~_	180	
11																				CGTG	<i>C</i> 0
41	Η	S	P 1	I 90	D	G	R 200	E	L	A 21	Q n	V	A	L 20	С	R	E 230	Ρ	D	V 240	60
	GΔ	ככב			GGC	тсс		ממפ	тсс			$CC\Delta$			тсс	СТС		CGA	ССТ	GATG	
61	D	R	A		A	A	A	R	G	A	F	0	S	G	G	W	A	E	L	M	80
			2	50			260		_	27		~		80	_		290			300	
	CC.	ACG	CCA	.GCG	CAA	.GGC	CCGT	CCT	GCT	GCG	CTG	GGT	TGC	GTT	GAT	GAG	GGC	GCA	TGC	CGAG	
81	Р	R	Q	R	K	Α	V	L	L	R	W	V	Α	L	M	R	Α	Η	Α	E	100
			3	10			320			33	0		3	40			350			360	
												-		-			_	-		AGTG	
101	E	L			L	Е	T	L	D	T		K	P		A	D	T	M	A	V	120
	C 7	m 7 m		70	шаа	<i>(</i> 13.0	380	аша	ааш	39		amm		00	aam	aan	410	~ ~ ~	аат	420	
121		TAT	P	CAG S	TGC A	CA1	Y.CTA	C.I.G	L	GGA E	ATG W	GTT F	TGC A	CGA E	GCT L	V V	CGA D	CAA K	V.	CGCC A	140
121	ט		_	30	А	1	440	C	ш	45		Г		60	ш	V	470	IX	V	480	140
	GG	CGA	_		TGC	СТО		TCC	GCA			CGG			GAC	GCG		GCC	GGT	CGGC	
141		E	V		A	С	D	P	Q	F	L	G	Т	V	Т	R	E	P	V	G	160
			4	90			500		~	51	0		5	20			530			540	
	GT	GGT	GGC	GGC	GAT	CGI	GCC	CTG	GAA	CTA	CCC	GCT	GCT	GAT	GGC	GGC	CTG	GAA	GTT	CGCC	
161	V	V	A		I	V	Р	W	N	Y	Р	L	L	M	A	Α	W	K	F	A	180
			_	50			560			57	-			80			590			600	
101										-	-	-				-	_			GAGC	200
181	Р	A	_	A 10	A	G	N 620	S	L	I 63		K	P	S 40	E	K	S 650	Р	L	S 660	200
	CC	СТТ	•		тсс	CCC		מממ	CCC			מממ	-		CCN	ccc		ттт	רא א	CGTG	
201		L	GCG R	I	A	G	L			E		G	I	P	E	G	V	F	N	V	220
201	11	_		70	11	J	680				0			00	_	Ü	710			720	220
	GT	GCC			TGG	CGI									CCC	GCI	CAT	CGA	CTG	CCTG	
221	V	P	G	D	G	E	Т	G	R	L	L	S	L	Η	P	Η	I	D	С	L	240
			7	30			740			75	0		7	60			770			780	
	GC	CTT	CAC	CGG	CTC	CGC	GCGC'	TGT	'CGG	CCG	GCA	GAT	CAG	CCG	CAA	TGC	CGGC	GGA	CAG	TAAT	
241	A	F			S	G	А		G						N	A	А	D	S	N	260
				90			800				0		8				830			840	
261	_	_		_							_			_			-			CTGC	200
Z₽I	Ъ	ĸ.		V 50	W	Ъ	E 860		Ġ				A 8		Ι	V	M 890	А	ע	C	280
	ככ	CC IV	_		ַ תרת	тсс			ככר						CTTT	$C\Delta$		יי ביי	מממ	900 CCAG	
281																	N				300
201	-	ט		1	1/	$\overline{}$	7.7	×	17	11	11	11	41	٧	Δ.	D	ΤA	1.1	J	×	500

Fig. 2.4 Nucleotide and deduced amino acid sequences of the TMABaldehyde DH I and TMAButanol DH genes

Fig. 2.4 (continue)

			91	0	!	920			93	0		9	40			950			960	
	GTO	GTG(CAGC	GCAG	STTC	GCG	CCT	GCT	'GGT	GCA	GCG.	ATC	CAT	CGC	CGA	GGC'	rtt(CAI	'CGCC	
301	V	C	S	A G	S	R	L	L	V		R	S	I	А	E	Α	F	Ι	A	320
			97			980			99			10				010			1020	
	GAA	ACT	GCTG(GAGG	CCGC	GCG	CGC	CTA	TCT	GCC	TGG	CGA	CCC	GCT(GGA	CCC	GGC(CAG	CGTC	
321	E	L	L :	E A	Α	R	Α	Y	L	Ρ	G	D	Ρ	L	D	Р	Α	S	V	340
			103	0	1	040			105	0		10	60		1	070			1080	
	ACC	CGG	CAGC	CTGAT	'CGA'	TGA:	rgc	CCA	GTA	CCA	GCG'	TGT	GCG	CCA	CTA	CAT	CGA	GCI	'GGGC	
341	T	G	S :	L I	D	D	Α	Q	Y	Q	R	V	R	Η	Y	I	E	L	G	360
			109	0	1	100			111	0		11	20		1	130			1140	
	AAC	GCG'	rgaa(GCAC	CCT	GCT	GCT	GGG	CGG	CGA	GGG	CTG	CGC	GGT(GGT	CCC	CGG	CGG	GCAC	
361	K	R	E	A R	L	L	L	G	G	E	G	C	Α	V	V	Р	G	G	H	380
			115	0	1	160			117	0		11	80		1	190			1200	
	TAT	гст	GCAA	CCGAC	CAT	CTT:	rgc	CAC	CGA	CGC	CAC	CTC	GCG	CAT	CGC	GTG:	ГGA	AGA	GGTG	
381		L		РТ	I		A	Т		А	Т	S	R	I	A	С	E	E	V	400
			121		1	220			123			12			1	250			1260	
	ттс	CGG		GTGC1			CAT	CGA			ТСС			CGA			CGC	ЗСТ		
401			P '			V			F		G	L		D	A		Д Д		A	420
101	L	O	127			280	_	ш	129	_	J	13		ט		310	А	ш	1320	120
	7/7/7	דככי		o GAAT <i>i</i>			700				СТС			מר זע		-	700	¬лπ		
421		A A		GAAIA E Y	G G		A		.GGC A		W	S S	AGC	D	L	G	A A	I	R	440
421	IN	А	133			340	А	А	135		VV	13		ט	_	370	А	1	1380	440
	aar	naa				-	Taa.	aaa			аша			аша	_		707	аап		
111				CGAC																1.0
441	R	А		R R	L		A	G	T	V	W	V	N	C	Y	D	E	L	L	460
	~	~	139			400	~~~		141		~-~	14		_~~	_	430	~ = = .	~	1440	
4.6.1				TTCCC																400
461	ט	M		F P	F	G	G	F	K		S	G	N	G	R	D	N	S	V	480
			145			460			147			14				490			1500	
				GACA <i>I</i>													AAG	G'I'G	CAC'I'	
481	Н	А			Y		E	Ь	K		Т	I	I	R	C	*				496
			151			520			153			15				550			1560	
	AT(GACAA																
1		M	_	D N	L	S	Р	L	S		Q	S	W	S	L	Р	L	Ρ	I	19
			157	0	1.	580			159	0		16	00		1	610			1620	
	GAC	GTA(CGGC	CCCG	GCGC(GCG	GAC	CGC	GCT!	GGT	GGA'	TTT	GTG	CAA	GCG	CCA:	rgg	CAI	TTCC	
20	E	Y	G :	P G	Α	R	Т	Α	L	V	D	L	С	K	R	Η	G	Ι	S	39
			163	0	1	640			165	0		16	60		1	670			1680	
	CGC	GCC(GCTG.	ATCGI	GAC	CGA	CCA	GGG	CTC	GCT	GCG	CCT.	ACC	CTT	CGT	GGC	CGA	GCI	'GCAG	
40	R	P	L :	I V	T	D	Q	G	S	L	R	L	P	F	V	Α	E	L	Q	59
			169	0	1	700			171	0		17	20		1	730			1740	
				~~-		~~~	3 A M	~~~	ama	aaa	aam.		~~~.		~ ~ —	~~~	~ ~ ~ .	~ ~ ~	CCCC	
	GC	CCT	GCTG.	AACG <i>I</i>	AGGC(GGG		الناك	JUL J.	CGG	CCI	GII	CGG'	rga(AT.	CGAC	3CC(CAA		79
60																			P	10
60			L I		A	G	L	Α	C	G	L	F	G	E	I	E	Р	N		7.5
60	A	L	L 1	N E	A 1	G 760	L	A	C 177	G 0	L	F 17	G 80	E	I 1	E 790	Ρ	N	P 1800	75
	A AGT	L rga	L 1 175 CCTC	N E 0 GCGG7	A 1 GCT	G 760 CAA	L AGG	A CGC	C 177 TGC	G 0 GAC	L GTT	F 17 CCG	G 80 CGA	E GTG	I 1 GCA	E 790 CGC(P CGA	N CGG	P 1800 TATC	
60 80	A AGT	L rga	L 175 CCTCC L 2	N E 0 GCGG7 A V	A 1 GCT L	G 760 CAA K	L AGG G	A CGC A	C 177 TGC A	G 0 GAC T	L GTT F	F 17 CCG R	G 80 CGA E	E GTG W	I 1 GCA H	E 790 CGC(A	P CGA(D	N CGG G	P 1800 TATC I	99
	A AGT S	L FGA D	L 175 CCTCC L 181	N E 0 GCGGT A V 0	A 1 FGCT L 1	G 760 CAA K 820	L AGG G	A CGC A	C 177 TGC A 183	G 0 GAC T 0	L GTT F	F 17 CCG R 18	G 80 CGA E 40	E GTG W	I 1 GCA H 1	E 790 CGC(A 850	P CGA(D	N CGG G	P 1800 TATC I 1860	
80	A AGT	L TGA D	L 175 CCTCC	N E 0 GCGG7 A V 0 GGTG0	A 1' GCT L 1' SCGG'	G 760 CAA K 820 TAG	L AGG G CGG	A CGC A CCT	C 177 TGC A 183	G O GAC T O CGG	L GTT F CGG	F 17 CCG R 18	G 80 CGA E 40 GGC	E GTG W	I 1 GCA H 1 GGC	E 790 CGC(A 850 CCT(P CGA(D GGT(N CGG G G	P 1800 TATC I 1860	99
80	A AGT	L TGA D	L 175 CCTCC L 181 CCTCC L C	N E O GCGGT A V O GGTGO G G	A 1' TGCT(L 1' SCGG' G	G 760 CAAA K 820 TAGO S	L AGG G CGG	A CGC A CCT L	C 177 TGC A 183 GGA D	G GAC T O CGG G	L GTT F CGG	F 17 CCG R 18 CAA	G 80 CGA E 40 GGC A	E GTG W CGT V	I GCA H 1 GGC A	E 790 CGCC A 850 CCTC	P CGAO D CGTO V	N CGG G G GGC	P 1800 TATC I 1860 CCGG R	
80	A AGT S ATO	L TGAG D CGCG	L 1 175 CCTC L 1 181 CCTC L (N E 0 GCGGT A V 0 GGTG0 G G	A 1'GCT(L 1'GCGG' G 1'	G 760 CAAA K 820 TAGG S 880	L AGG G CGG	A CGC A CCT L	C 177 TGC A 183 GGA D	G GAC T O CGG G	L GTT F CGG	F 17 CCG R 18 CAA K 19	G 80 CGA E 40 GGC A	E GTG(W CGT(V	I GCA H 1 GGC A	E 790 CGCC A 850 CCTC L 910	P CGA(D SGT(V	N G G GGC A	P 1800 TATC I 1860 CCGG R 1920	99
80	A AGT S ATO I CAO	L TGAG D CGCG A	L 1 175 CCTC L 1 181 CCTC L (187 ACGC	N E 0 GCGGT A V 0 GGTG0 G G 0 CTGC0	A 1' CGCT L 1' ECGG' G 1' CGTT	G 760 CAAA K 820 TAGG S 880 GTGG	L AGG G CGG G	A CGC A CCT L	C 177 TGC A 183 GGA D 189	G O GAC T O CGG G O TTT	L GTT F CGG G	F 17 CCG R 18 CAA K 19	G 80 E 40 GGC A 00	E GTG W CGT V AGT	I GCA H 1 GGC A 1	E 790 CGCC A 850 CCTC L 910	P CGA(D EGT(V	N G G G G G G T T	P 1800 TATC I 1860 CCGG R 1920	99 119

Fig. 2.4 Nucleotide and amino acid sequences of TMABaldehyde DH I and TMA-Butanol DH

Fig. 2.4 (continue)

			1930			940			1950			19			_	970			1980	
			CGATT																	
140	A	S	D F	Р	_	•	I	С	I	_	Т	_		G		G	A	E	Т	159
			1990			000			201			20				030			2040	
	GA(GAG(CACGG	CAAT	GCT	CAC	CGA	CAG	CGA	GCG(CGC'	rat(CAA	AGG:	ΓTG	CGT	CTG	GCA	TCCG	
160	E	S	T A	M	L	Т	D	S	\mathbf{E}	R	А	I	K	G	С	V	W	Η	P	179
			2050		2	060			207	0		20	80		2	090			2100	
	CT	GGC	GCGCC	CCCA	GGC	GGT	JAT(CCT	'CGA	CCC	CGA	ACT	GAC	CCT	CAG	CCT	GCC(GGC	ACAC	
180	L	A	R P	Q	Α	V	I	L	D	Р	E	L	Т	L	S	L	Р	Α	Н	199
			2110		2	120			2130	0		21	40		2	150			2160	
	CT	GAC	CGCCT	GGAC	CGG	CCT	GGA'	ГGС	GGT	AAT	CCA'	rgc(CCT	GGA	AGC	CTAC	CTT	ГGТ	'GCCG	
200	L	Т	A W	T	G	L	D	Α	V	I	Η	Α	L	E	Α	Y	F	V	P	219
			2170		2	180			219	0		22	00		2	210			2220	
	AC	CTT	CAATC	CGCT	CTG	CGA	CGG'	ГGС	GGC	GCT(GCA	GGC.	ACT	GGA(GCT(GCT(CTG	GGG	TTCA	
220	Т	F	N P	L	C	D	G	Α	Α	L	Q	Α	L	E	L	L	W	G	S	239
			2230		2	240			225	0		22	60		2	270			2280	
	CT	TGA(GCAAG	CGGT	GGA	GCA(GGG	CGA	.CGA	CCT'	TGA	AGC	ACG	CGC	ACG	CAT	GCT	GAT	'CGGT	
240	L	E	Q A	V	E	Q	G	D	D	L	E	Α	R	Α	R	M	L	I	G	259
			2290		2	300			231	0		23	20		2	330			2340	
	TC	GTG(CCTGG	CGGG	CGT	GGC:	rtt:	ГСТ	'CAA	AGG	GCT:	TGG(CCT	GGT(CCA'	rgc(GCT(CAG	CCAC	
260	S	C	L A	G	V	Α	F	L	K	G	L	G	L	V	Η	Α	L	S	Н	279
			2350		2	360			2370	0		23	80		2	390			2400	
	AT	GGT(CGGCG	CCAC	CTA	CAA	CAG	CCA	.CCA	TGG'	TTT(GAC(CAA	CGC	GAT(GAT(CCT	GCC	CAGG	
280	M	V	G A	T	Y	N	S	Η	Η	G	L	Т	N	A	M	I	L	Ρ	R	299
			2410		2	420			2430	0		24	40		2	450			2460	
	GT	GCT	GCGCT	TCAA	CCG	CGC	GGC(CAT	'CGA	GCC	GCG	GCT(GGG	GCC	GT(GTG	CCG	CGC	CATG	
300	V	L	R F	N	R	Α	А	Ι	E	Р	R	L	G	Р	V	С	R	Α	M	319
			2470		2	480			249	0		25	00		2	510			2520	
	GG	CCT	GCGG	GCGA	AGA	CTT	CGA	GAG	CTT	CGA	GCA	GGC(GAT(CTG:	rgc	GCG	CCT	GGA	CCGC	
320	G	L	A G	E	D	F	E	S	F	E	Q	Α	I	С	Α	R	L	D	R	339
			2530		2	540			2550	0	~	25	60		2	570			2580	
	CT	TGG	CATCC	CGGT	TTC	CCT	GGC				CCT	GCG(CCG	CGA	CGA'	TAT:	rcc:	AGC	CATT	
340			I P			L			L						D		Р	Α		359
			2590		2	600			261			26			2	630			2640	
	GC	GCG	CAAGG	CCAT			rcc	GGC			GAC			ACG			CAG	гтт	'CGAA	
360									R			_			P		-		E	379
			2650			660			267			26				570	_		2680	
	GA	ССТС	GCAAA	CGCT			гсто	GC.		-	AGA			GGC	_		T CG(
380			0 T									E			*					394
500	_	_	2690			700	_		271		_	_								5,7 1
	AC	GAC	CTTGC				ACA.	AAA			AAG	GTA(C							
				-0-0	0.								_							

Fig. 2.4 Nucleotide and deduced amino acid sequences of the TMABaldehyde DH I and TMAButanol DH genes

The numbers to the right of the sequence stands for nucleotide and amino acid positions. The deduced amino acid sequenced is shown under the nucleotide sequence. Asterisks represents the translational stop codon. A possible ribosome binding site (RBS) is boxed with red line. Goldberg-Hoggness box in the promoter region is not identified within this nucleotides. The sequence data are deposited in the DDBJ database under the accession numbers AB741624 and AB741625, respectively.

Cod betaine aldehyde dehydrogenase (PA5373), spinach betaine aldehyde dehydrogenase (M31480), barley betaine aldehyde dehydrogenase type 1 (AB063179), barley betaine aldehyde dehydrogenase type 2 (AB063178), and *E. coli* betaine aldehyde dehydrogenase (M77739, P77674) also showed about 35–43% structural similarity with *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM TMABaldehyde DH I polypeptide (Table 2.7). The amino acid sequence of TMABaldehyde DH I also displayed a consistent identity with *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM TMABaldehyde DH II (39%) and *R. norvegicus* TMABaldehyde DH (36%).

Table 2.7 Compare of *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM TMABaldehyde DH I with other protein

			Alignment	Identity
Origin	Locus ID	Protein	length	(%)
P. putida GB-1	B0KJD3	Aldehyde dehydrogenase	496	94
P. stutzeri A1501	PST_0046	Aldehyde dehydrogenase family	497	57
P. entomophila	PSEEN5424	Aldehyde dehydrogenase (Aldh)	497	56
P. putida KT244	0PP_5278	Aldehyde dehydrogenase family	497	55
		protein		
E. coli	P23883	γ -glutamyl- γ -amino-butyraldehyde		
		dehydrogenase	495	53
Cod	PA5373	Betaine aldehyde dehydrogenase	490	44
E. coli	M77739	Betaine aldehyde	483	41
		dehydrogenase (BetB)		
<i>P.</i> sp. 13CM	AB713749	TMABaldehyde DH II	476	39
Barley	AB063179	Betaine aldehyde dehydrogenase 1	483	39
Barley	AB063178	Betaine aldehyde dehydrogenase 2	482	38
Rat	AF170918	TMABaldehyde dehydrogenase	494	36
E. coli	P77674	Betaine aldehyde dehydrogenase	494	35
		(YdcW)		
Spinach	M31480	Betaine aldehyde dehydrogenase	500	35

```
MPQLRDAAYWRAQSTDLVVEARAFIAGAYVGA-SDGETFAVHSPIDGRELAQVALCREPD 59
B0KJD3 MPQLRDAVYWRGRSTDLVVEARAFIAGAYVGA-SEGETFAVCSPIDGRELAQVALCRGTD 59
       -----MTTSHYIAGRWVEG-QGSDCITVNDPALGVPFAELTAASVAQ 41
AF170918-----MSTGTFVVSQPLNYRGGARVEPVDASGTEKAFEPATGREIATFKCSGEKE 50
PST_0046-MPSLTFADWQQRARDLRIEGRAFIQGEYCAA-AQGGQFDCISPVDGRVLAQVASCDLAD 58
      -MTTLTRADWEQRAQQLKIEGRAFINGEYTDA-ASGETFDCLSPVDGRFLAKVASCDLAD 58
PP_5278 -MTTLTRADWEQRAQQLKIEGRAFINGEYTDA-VSGETFECLSPVDGRFLAKVASCDLAD 58
P23883 -MNFHHLAYWQDKALSLAIENRLFINGEYTAA-AENETFETVDPVTQAPLAKIARGKSVD 58
PA5373 -----MARFEEQKLYIGGRYVEA-SSGATFETINPANGEVLAKVQRASRED 45
       VDRAVAAARGAFQSGGWAELMPRQRKAVLLRWVALMRAHAEELALLETLDTGKPIADTMA119
B0KJD3 VERAVAAARGAFERGGWADLVPRORKAVLLRWAALMREHAEELALLETLDTGKPIADTTA119
       VDQAVAAARDALP--TWKALSAKTRAAFLRGFAEQLGQRRETLLALQMRNNGKPRHEAE-98
AF170918VNLAVENAKAAFK--IWSKKSGLERCQVLLEAARIIKERRDEIAIMETINNGKSIFEAR-107
PST0046 AERAVASARAAFEAGSWAKLAPAKRKAVLIRFADLLEANREELALLETLDMGKPIGDSLT118
      ANRAVENARAVFESGAWSRLAPAKRKATLIRFAGLLRQHVEELALLETLDMGKPIGDSSS118
PP5278 ANRAVENARATFNSGVWSQLAPAKRKAKLIRFADLLRKNVEELALLETLDMGKPIGDSSS118
P23883 IDRAMSAARGVFERGDWSLSSPAKRKAVLNKLADLMEAHAEELALLETLDTGKPIRHSLR118
PA5373 VERAVQSAVEGQK--VWAAMTAMQRSRILRRAVDILRERNDELAALETLDTGKPLAETRS103
                      VDIPSAIYCLEWFAELVDKVAG---EVPACDPQFLGTVTREPVGVVAAIVPWNYPLLMAA179
DH I
       VDIPSSIYCLEWFAELVDKVTG---EVPACDPQFLGTVTREPVGVVAAIVPWNYPLLMAT179
B0KJD3
       IDLDDAIATFAYYAELAEQLPEKNREVPLAAPGFTARTRLEPVGVVGLIVPWNFPLVTSA158
AF170918LDVDTSWQCLEYYAGLAASMAG---EHIQLPGGSFGYTRREPLGVCLGIGAWNYPFQIAC167
PST_0046VDIPGAARALRWSGEAIDKIYD---EVAATPHDQLGLVTREPVGVVAAIVPWNFPLMMAC178
       IDIPGAANAIHWTAEAIDKVYD---EVAPTPHDQLGLVTREPVGVVGAIVPWNFPLLMAC178
PP_5278 IDIPGAAQAIHWTAEAIDKVYD---EVAPTPHDQLGLVTREPVGVVGAIVPWNFPLLMAC178
P23883 DDIPGAARAIRWYAEAIDKVYG---EVATTSSHELAMIVREPVGVIAAIVPWNFPLLLTC178
PA5373
       VDIVTGADVLEYYAGLVPAIEG---EQIPLRETSFVYTRREPLGVVAGIGAWNYPVQIAL163
                                              **:** * **:*. :
        *: . ::.
DH I
       WKFAPALAAGNSLILKPSEKSPLSALRIAGLAREAGIPEGVFNVVPGDGE-TGRLLSLHP238
B0KJD3 WKFAPALAAGNSLILKPSEKSPLSALRIAGLARAAGIPEGVFNVVPGDGE-TGRLLSLHP238
       WKLAPALAAGCTVVLKPSEVTPLIEQAYGQIADTLGLPAGVLNIVNGK-AETGAALSSHN217
AF170918WKSAPALACGNAMIFKPSPFTPVSALLLAEIYTKAGAPNGLFNVVQG-GAATGQFLCQHR226
PST_0046WKLGPALATGNSVVLKPSEKSPLTAIRIAQLAIDAGIPAGVLNVLPGYGHTVGKALALHM238
      WKLGPALATGNSIVLKPSEKSPLTAIRIAQLAIEAGIPKGVLNVLPGYGHTVGKALALHM238
PP_5278 WKLGPALATGNSVVLKPSEKSPLTAIRIAQLAIEAGIPAGVLNVLPGYGHTVGKALALHM238
P23883 WKLGPALAAGNSVILKPSEKSPLSAIRLAGLAKEAGLPDGVLNVVTGFGHEAGQALSRHN238
PA5373 WKSAPALAAGNAMIFKPSEVTPLTALKLAEIYTEAGVPDGVFNVLTGSGREVGOWLTEHP223
       ** .**** * ::::*** :*: . : * * *::*:: * .* * *
       HIDCLAFTGSGAVGRQISRNAADSNLKRVWLELGGKSANIVMADCPDLRRAAQAAAAAVF298
DH I
B0KJD3 QIDCLAFTGSGAVGRQISRNAADSNLKRVWLELGGKSANIVMADCPDLRRAAEAAAAAVF298
       GLDKLSFTGSNSVGSQVMRSA-AAQCRPVTLELGGKSAIVVFDDC-DVDQAVEWIVAGIT275
AF170918DVAKVSFTGSVPTGMKIMEMA-AKGIKPITLELGGKSPLIIFSDC-NMKNAVKGALLANF284
PST_0046DVDTLVFTGSTRVAKQLMIYAGESNMKRVWLEAGGKSPNIVFADAPDLQAAAQAAAGAIA298
      DVDTLVFTGSTKIAKQLMVYAGESNMKRVWLEAGGKSPNIVFADAPDLQAAAEAAASAIA298
PP 5278 DVDTLVFTGSTKIAKOLMVYAGESNMKRIWLEAGGKSPNIVFADAPDLOAAAEAAASAIA298
P23883 DIDAIAFTGSTRTGKOLLKDAGDSNMKRVWLEAGGKSANIVFADCPDLOQAASATAAGIF298
       LIEKISFTGGTSTGKKVMASASSSSLKEVTMELGGKSPLIIFPDA-DLDRAADIAVMANF262
PA5373
        : : ***. . :: * : : : * :: *. :: *...
```

Fig. 2.5 Amino acid sequences of TMABaldehyde DH I and similar polypeptides

Fig. 2.5 (continue)

```
DH I
       SNMGQVCSAGSRLLVQRSIAEAFIAELLEAARAYLPGDPLDPASVTGSLIDDAQYQRVRH358
B0KJD3
       SNMGOVCSAGSRLLVORPIAGAFIAELLEAARAYLPGDPLDPTSVTGSLIDEAQYORVRO358
DH II
       WNAGQMCSATSRLLVQDGIADALLPRLQQALEKLRVGNPLSEEVDMGPLTSQAQWLKVAS335
AF170918LTQGQVCCNGTRVFVQKEIADAFTKEVVRQTQRIKIGDPLLEDTRMGPLINAPHLERVLG344
PST 0046FNOGEVCTAGSRLLVERSIKERFLPMVVEALKGWKPGNPLDPSTNVGALVDTOOLNTVLG358
       FNOGEVCTAGSRLLVERSIKDKFLPMVVEALKAWKPGNPLDPATTVGALVDTOOMNTVLS358
PP 5278 FNOGEVCTAGSRLLVERSIKDKFLPMVVEALKGWKPGNPLDPOTTVGALVDTOOMNTVLS358
P23883 YNOGOVCIAGTRLLLEESIADEFLALLKOOAONWOPGHPLDPATTMGTLIDCAHADSVHS358
PA5373 FSSGOVCTNGTRVFIHRSOOARFEAKVLERVORIRLGDPODENTNFGPLVSFPHMESVLG342
        . *::* :*:::. : : . . *.* * * . :
DH I
       YIELGKREARLLL-GGEGCAVV----PGGHYLQPTIFAT-DATSRIACEEVFGPVLSVIE412
B0KJD3 YIELGKREARLLL-GGEDCAAV----PGGHYLOPTIFAT-DATSRIAREEVFGPVLSVIE412
DH II
       YFATAREEGLQCLAGGKALD-----RDGWFVSPTLYADVPKESRLWTEEIFGPVLCARR389
AF170918FVRSAKEQGATVLCGGEPYAPEDPKLKHGYYMTPCILTNCTDDMTCVKEEIFGPVMSILT404
PST_0046YIDAGRQAGAQVLIGGQRTLEE----TGGLYVEPTIFDGVDNAMKIAQEEIFGPVLSVIS414
       YIDAGHODGATLLAGGKRTLEE----TGGTYVEPTIFDGVTNAMRIAKEEIFGPVLSVIT414
DSEEN
PP_5278 YIEAGHKDGAKLLAGGKRTLEE----TGGTYVEPTIFDGVTNAMRIAQEEIFGPVLSVIA414
P23883 FIREGESKGOLLLDGRNAGLA------AAIGPTIFVDVDPNASLSREEIFGPVLVVTR410
PA5373 YIESGKAOKARLLCGGERVT--DGAFGKGAYVAPTVFTDCRDDMTIVREEIFGPVMSILV400
                * * :
                                     : * :
       FDGLDDAIALANASEYGLAAAFWSADLGAIRRASRRLRAGTVWVNCYDELLDMNFPFGGF472
B0KJD3
       FDGLDDAIAVANASEYGLAAAFWSADLGAIRRASRRLRAGTVWVNCYDELLDMNFPFGGF472
       FASEQQAIAEANDSRFGLVATVCSADLVRAERVADALEVGHVWINSVQA-VFVETSWGGT448
AF170918FETEAEVLERANDTTFGLAAGVFTRDIQRAHRVAAELQAGTCYINNYNV-SPVELPFGGY463
PST 0046FDSAEEAVAIANDTPYGLAAAVWTADLSKAHRTARALRAGSVWVNQYDG-GDMTAPFGGF473
PSEEN
      FDTAEEAIAIANDTPYGLAAGIWTSDISKAHKTARAVRAGSVWVNQYDG-GDMTAPFGGF473
PP_5278 FDTAEEAVAIANDTPYGLAAGIWTSDISKAHKTARAVRAGSVWVNQYDG-GDMTAPFGGF473
P23883 FTSEEQALQLANDSQYGLGAAVWTRDLSRAHRMSRRLKAGSVFVNNYND-GDMTVPFGGY469
PA5373 YDDEDEAIRRANDTEYGLAAGVVTQDLARAHRAIHRLEAGICWINTWGE-SPAEMPVGGY459
            :.: ** : :** * . : *: .: :..* ::*
DH I
       KESGNGRDNSVHALDKYSELKSTIIRC-----
BOKJD3 KESGNGRDNSVHALDKYSELKSTIIRC----- 496
DH II
       KGSGIGRELGPWGLSGYLSVKHVTRCLG----- 476
AF170918KKSGFGRENGRVTIEYYSQLKTVCVEMGDVESAF 494
PST 0046KQSGNGRDKSLHAFDKYTELKATWIQL----- 497
       KQSGNGRDKSLHALEKYTELKATWIKL----- 497
PP_5278 KQSGNGRDKSLHALEKYTELKATWIKL----- 497
P23883 KQSGNGRDKSLHALEKFTELKTIWISLEA---- 495
PA5373
       KQSGVGRENGLTTLAHYTRIKSVQVELGDYASVF 490
```

Fig. 2.5 Amino acid sequences of TMABaldehyde DH I and similar polypeptides

The sequences are from *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM TMABaldehyde DH I (top line, AB741624), *Pseudomonas putida* GB1 aldehyde dehydrogenase (B0KJD3), *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM TMABaldehyde DH II (AB713749), rat TMABaldehyde DH (AF170918), *Pseudomonas stutzeri* A1501 aldehyde dehydrogenase family (PST_0046), *Pseudomonas entomophila* L48 (PSEEN5424) aldehyde dehydrogenase (Aldh), *Pseudomonas putida* KT2440 aldehyde dehydrogenase family protein (PP_5278), *E. coli* K-12 γ-glutamyl-γ-aminobutyraldehyde dehydrogenase (P23883), and *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* betaine aldehyde dehydrogenase (PA5373). Numerals show quantities of amino acid residues, starting from the initial codon. "*", residues that are identical in all sequences in the alignment; ":", conserved substitutions; "-", no corresponding amino acid.

The other hand, the deduced amino acid sequence of *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM TMA-Butanol DH showed very high identity (87%) to that of *P. putida* GB-1 (B0KJD2) iron-containing alcohol dehydrogenase (Table 2.8, Fig. 1.7). It was also exhibited 30–40% similarity with alcohol dehydrogenase of *Pelagibacter* sp. HTCC7211 (B6BT37), *Pseudovibrio* sp. FO-BEG1 (G8PVZ2), *Silicibacter* sp. (C9D0Z7), *Rhizobium leguminosarum* bv. *trifolii* WSM2304 (B5ZWN1), *Sinorhizobium meliloti* (M77739), *Mesorhizobium* sp. BNC1 (Q11H64), and *Sinorhizobium medicae* WSM419 (A6UBD1) (Table 2.8, Fig.2.6).

Table 2.8 Comparison between *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM TMA-Butanol DH with other protein

			Alignment	Identity
Origin	Locus ID	Protein	length	(%)
P. putida GB-1	B0KJD2	Iron cont. alcohol dehydrogenase	394	87
Pelagibacter sp.	B6BT37	Probable alcohol dehydrogenase	396	39
Pseudovibrio sp.	G8PVZ2	Iron cont. alcohol dehydrogenase	387	36
Silicobacter sp.	C9D0Z7	Iron cont. alcohol dehydrogenase	381	36
R. leguminosarun	nB5ZWN1	Iron cont. alcohol dehydrogenase	383	36
S. meliloti	M77739	Iron cont. alcohol dehydrogenase	381	35
Mesorhizo. sp.	Q11H64	Iron cont. alcohol dehydrogenase	381	35
S. medicae	A6UBD1	Iron cont. alcohol dehydrogenase	381	34

```
TMABDH ----MIDNLSPLSRQSWSLPLPIEYGPGARTALVDLCKRHGISRPLIVTDQGSLRLPFVA 56
B0KJD2 ----MIDNLSPLSRQSWSLPLPIEYGPGARTALVELCKRHGISRPLIVTDQGSMRLPFVA 56
B6BT37 MSNFKLNESDILSNQDWTFPTNIAYGPGRLKEIGTMCNNLDIKNPLIVTDKGSPKLPFVT 60
G8PVZ2 -----MTLTANWSYPTAIRFGAGRIKELAEACAAAGIKKPLLVTDKGLANLPVTA 50
C9D0Z7 -----MSLIGNWSYPTAIKFGAGRIKELVDACAQAGIKKPLLVTDKGLADLPVTK 50
B5ZWN1 -----MSSNITANWSYPTSVKLGRGRIKELADACKSLGIKKPLLVTDRGLASMAITS 52
Q11H64 -----MSITANWSYPTAVKFGAGRIRELAEHCKAVGMKRPLLITDRGLAPMAITQ 50
                    .*: * : * * : ..**::**:* : ..
TMABDH ELOALLNEAGLACGLFGEIEPNPSDLAVLKGAATFREWHADGIIALGGGSGLDGGKAVAL 116
B0KJD2 ELQDLLNDAGLACGLFGEVEPNPSDRAVLKGAAAFREWRADGIIALGGGSGLDGGKAVAL 116
B6BT37 NLORYLDNSNVKSDIFFDISPNPREDEISVGCKKYNDGKHDSIIAIGGGSAMDGGKLICL 120
G8PVZ2 STLDVMEEAGLGRAMFSEVDPNPTEINLEAGVAAFKAGGHDGVIAFGGGSGLDLGKLIAF 110
C9D0Z7 STLDIMEAAGLGRGMFSEVDPNPNEKNLDAGVAAYKAGGHDGVIAFGGGSGLDLGKMVAF 110
B5ZWN1 NALDILEDAGLGRAIFADVDPNPNEKNLEAGVKAFKDGGHDGVVAFGGGSGLDLGKCVAF 112
Q11H64 NALDILDAAGLGHALFADVDPNPNDKNLEAGVKALRDGDHDGVVAFGGGSGLDLGKAVAF 110
           TMABDH VARQTRLPLWAFDFDKPVPEGLVASDFPPVICIPTTAGTGAETESTAMLTDSERAIKGCV 176
B0KJD2 VARQTRLPLWAFDFDKPVPEGLVANDFPPVICIPTTAGTGAETESTAMLTDSERAIKGCV 176
B6BT37 TA-NNDVPLRDFEFELTPPIISKDNPFPKIITIPTTAGTGAETEITAMVTYLKEGMKFCM 179
G8PVZ2 MAGQT-RPVWDFEDIGDWWTRADADAIYPNIAVPTTAGTGSEVGRASVITNSESHVKKII 169
C9D0Z7 MAGQT-RPVWDFEDIGDWWTRADADAIAPIIAVPTTAGTGSEVGRASVITDSVTHQKKII 169
B5ZWN1 MAGQT-RPVWDFEDIGDWWTRASLEGIAPIVAVPTTAGTGSEVGRASVITNSVTHVKKII 171
Q11H64 MAGQT-RPVWDFEDIGDWWTRASVEGIAPIVAVPTTAGTGSEVGRASVITHSETHTKKVI 169
                            . : : : * * * * * * * . : : : *
TMABDH WHPLARPQAVILDPELTLSLPAHLTAWTGLDAVIHALEAYFVPTFNPLCDGAALQALELL 236
BOKJD2 WHPLARPQAVILDPELTLSLPAHLTAWTGLDAVIHALEAYFVPTFNPLCDGAALQALELL 236
B6BT37 WHPDVRPSLALIDPELTIGLPSNLTAWTGADALIHAIEGYCVPGFNPMCDGAALEGLSLI 239
G8PVZ2 FHPKILPSVVICDPELTVGMPKMITVGTGIDAFVHCLEAYSSPFYHPMSQGIALEGMRLV 229
C9D0Z7 FHPKVLPTVVICDPELTVGMPKFITAGTGLDAFAHCVEAFSSPHYHPMSQGMALEGMRLV 229
B5ZWN1 FHPKFLPGVVISDPELTVGMPKIITAGTGMDAFAHCLEAYSSPFYHPMSAGIALEGMRLV 231
Q11H64 FHPKFLPAVTICDPELTVGMPKAITVGTGMDAFAHCLEAYSSPSYHPMSQGIALEGMRLV 229
      TMABDH WGSLEQAVEQGDDLEARARMLIGSCLAGVAFLKGLGLVHALSHMVGATYNSHHGLTNAMI 296
B0KJD2 WGSLEQAVEQGDDLEARGRMLIGSCLAGVAFLKGLGLVHALSHMVGATYNSHHGLTNAMI 296
B6BT37 SKSLIKAVEEPENILARGGMHVGSCLAGISFLKGLGNVHSISHMVGAEYNTHHGLTNAIV 299
G8PVZ2 KENLPKVVENPNDIEARGHMMSAAAMGAVAFQKGLGGIHALAHPVGAVYNTHHGLTNAVI 289
C9D0Z7 KDYLPRAYADGTDIEARAHMMSAAAMGATAFQKGLGAIHAMSHPIGAHFNTHHGTTNAVC 289
B5ZWN1 KEFLPRAYREGTDLEARANMMSAAAMGAVAFOKGLGAIHALSHPIGAVYNTHHGMTNAVV 291
Q11H64 KDNLPEAVKDGSNIEARSHMMSAAAMGAVAFQKGLGAIHALSHPVGAIYNTHHGMTNAVV 289
         TMABDH LPRVLRFNRAAIEPRLGPVCRAMGLAGEDFESFEQAICARLDRLGIPVSLASLGLRRDDI 356
B0KJD2 LPRVLRFNRAAIEPRLGPVCRAMGLAGEDFESFQRAICACLDRLAIPVSLASLGLRSDDI 356
B6BT37 LPVVMKYNLPGMEEKVQRMSEAMQYKDHSVNAFIKNLENLLDRIKIPNSLSEINVPEDCA 359
G8PVZ2 MPTVLKFNRGAIEERIEKLAAYLDIEG-GFDGFFDFVMKMRADMGVPETLSELGVGTDKI 348
C9D0Z7 MPAVLEFNASEIGERFDMAAAYLGIAG-GFDGFKAFVOEFNDSLGIPRGLAELGVTEDSI 348
B5ZWN1 MPAVLRFNRKVIEEKIGRAAAYLGISG-GFDGFYDYVLKLRSDLGVPETLTAMGIAADRI 350
Q11H64 MPTVLRFNRPAVEARLATAAAYLGIKG-GFDGFYDFVLALRAELGVPDKLFQLGVGTDRI 348
      :* *:.:* : :. : ::.* :
                                              ::* * :: *
```

Fig. 2.6 Amino acid sequences of TMA-Butanol DH and similar polypeptides

Fig. 2.6 (continue)

```
TMABDH PAIARKAMGDPARQTNPRPSSFEDLQTLLHLALEERA- 394
B0KJD2 PAIARKAMGDPARQTNPRPSSLEDLEALLHQALEEKRA- 394
B6BT37 ERIAEKAMKDQAYATNPKVASLAEMKEMVLQSIKKAR-- 396
G8PVZ2 DVLAEEAIKDPSAGGNPVELTLEAAKALLIEAIGEQVSA 387
C9D0Z7 PELVKGAIIDPSCGGNPVKLTEENLTQLFKAAL---- 381
B5ZWN1 DELSAMAIEDPSAGGNPVAMTLENTKALFRDCF---- 383
Q11H64 DEMAAMAIVDPTAGGNPVELTLEAAKSLYAECI---- 381
: *: *: ** : : :
```

Fig. 2.6 Amino acid sequences of TMA-Butanol DH and similar polypeptides

The sequences are from *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM TMA-Butanol DH (top line, AB741625), *Pseudomonas putida* GB-1 putative iron containing alcohol dehydrogenase (B0KJD2), *Pelagibacter* sp. probable alcohol dehydrogenase (B6BT37), *Pseudovibrio* sp. iron containing alcohol dehydrogenase (G8PVZ2), *Silicobacter* sp. iron containing alcohol dehydrogenase (C9D0Z7), *Rhizobium leguminosarum* iron containing alcohol dehydrogenase (B5ZWN1) and *Mesorhizobium* sp. iron containing alcohol dehydrogenase (Q11H64). Numerals show quantities of amino acid residues, starting from the initial codon. "*", residues that are identical in all sequences in the alignment; ":", conserved substitutions; "-", semi-conserved substitutions; "-", no corresponding amino acid.

2.3.2 Over-expression of TMABaldehyde DH I and TMA-Butanol DH

To clarify the function and role of *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM TMABaldehyde DH and TMA-Butanol DH, we have constructed the expression vector for production of TMABaldehyde DH I and TMA-Butanol DH as described in materials and methods section. Upon induction with isopropyl-β-D-thiogalactopyranoside, recombinant TMABaldehyde DH I and TMA-Butanol DH were expressed at 25 °C. Comparing the activity with native enzymes, the specific activity of the crude cell-free extract of recombinant TMABaldehyde DH I and TMA-Butanol DH were shown in Table 2.9.

Table 2.9 Recombinant TMABaldehyde DH I and TMA-Butanol DH (cell-free) activity

Enzyme	Total activity	Total protein	Sp. activity	Productivity
	(U)	(mg)	$(U.mg^{-1})$	$(U.ml^{-1})$
TMABaldehyde DH I (native)	305	349	0.9	0.3
TMABaldehyde DH I (recom.)	2199	377	5.8	112.8
TMA-Butanol DH (native)	138	1443	0.10	0.9
TMA-Butanol DH (recom.)	283	82	3.45	1.9

2.3.3 Purification of recombinant TMABaldehyde DH I

The expressed TMABaldehyde DH I was purified by hydrophobic chromatography using Phenyl-Toyopearl spin column giving a preparation with a specific activity at 31.0 unit.mg⁻¹ (Table 2.10). The purified recombinant TMABaldehyde DH I appeared as single protein band on native–PAGE and the enzyme activity was detected at the same position on the gel, additionally, moved as a single protein band with SDS–PAGE at around 50 kDa (Fig. 2.7). The molecular mass of the native enzyme was estimated by gel filtration on a TSK-Gel G3000SW column. The enzyme was eluted at a molecular mass of about 160 kDa (Fig. 2.8).

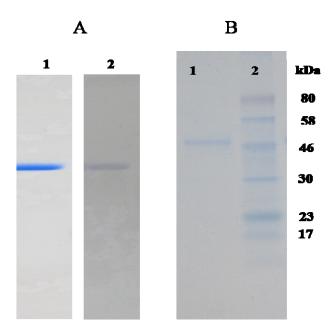


Fig. 2.7 Native PAGE and SDS-PAGE of purified recombinant *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM TMABaldehyde DH I

A, Native PAGE: Gels were stained for protein with CBB (1) and enzyme activity with the TMABaldehyde (2). B, SDS-PAGE: Lane 1, purified recombinant TMABaldehyde DH I; lane 2, molecular weight markers (color plus prestained protein marker, New England Biolabs).

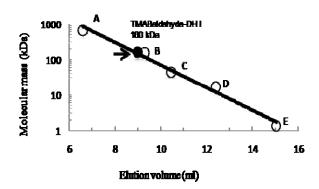


Fig. 2.8 Molecular weight determination of recombinant TMABaldehyde DH I

The molecular mass of recombinant TMABaldehyde DH I was estimated by HPLC from a semilogarithmic plot of molecular mass against retention time with each standard protein: A, bovine thyroglobulin; B, bovine γ -globulin; C, chicken ovalbumin; D, horse myoglobin; E, vitamin B12.

2.3.4 Effect of temperature and pH on recombinant TMABaldehyde DH I activity

The effect of temperature on recombinant TMABaldehyde DH I activity was investigated from 20 °C to 50 °C at pH 9.5. The maximum activity for this preparation was found at 40 °C. The enzyme appears to be stable at 30 °C, but became very unstable at a temperature above 35 °C (data not shown). The pH effect was studied in the range of 6.0 to 10.5 at 30 °C using different buffers. The maximum activity was obtained at pH 9.5. The pH stability of the enzyme was measured after pre-incubation for 15 min at 30 °C using various buffers. The enzyme was stable between pH 8.0 and 9.0. It was completely inactivated at pH 10.0 (data not shown).

2.3.5 Substrate specificity and kinetic assay of recombinant TMABaldehyde DH I

To determine the impacts of the recombinant TMABaldehyde DH I on dehydrogenase activity, various aminoaldehydes as well as aliphatic aldehydes were chosen as substrate in the enzymatic assay. The present preparation of TMABaldehyde DH I oxidized mainly TMABaldehyde and DMABaldehyde. In addition, it was found to

be slightly active against 4-aminobutyraldehyde, betaine aldehyde, acetaldehyde, propionaldehyde, butyraldehyde, isovaleraldehyde and pivaleraldehyde (Table 2.10) but was inactive against alcoholic substrates, DMA-Pentanol, TMA-Butanol, TMA-Pentanol, and TMA-Hexanol.

Table 2.10 The enzyme activities of purified recombinant TMABaldehyde DH I

Substrate	Sp. activity	K _m	
(Aldehydes)	$(U.mg^{-1})$	(mM)	
TMABaldehyde	31.0	0.12	
DMABaldehyde	43.08	0.07	
4-Aminobutyraldehyde	0.70	ND	
Betainealdehyde	0.43	ND	
Acetaldehyde	0.27	ND	
Propionaldehyde	0.63	ND	
Butyraldehyde	0.59	ND	
Isovaleraldehyde	0.08	ND	
Pivaleraldehyde	0.04	ND	
$^*NAD^+$	TMABaldehyde	0.15	

[&]quot;ND" stands for not detected; *considered as substrate with co-substrate TMABaldehyde for $K_{\rm m}$

The purified recombinant TMABaldehyde DH I was found to be very specific for NAD⁺ and did not react with NADP⁺. The author was attempted here to measure the $K_{\rm m}$ values for TMABaldehyde iodide, DMABaldehyde iodide and NAD⁺. The apparent $K_{\rm m}$ values for TMABaldehyde iodide, DMABaldehyde iodide and NAD⁺ were calculated to be 0.12 mM, 0.07 mM, and 0.15 mM, respectively (Table 2.10).

2.4 DISCUSSION

One way to gain a better understanding of the molecular properties of enzymes is to sequence the genes. The production of recombinant versions of TMABaldehyde DH I and TMA-Butanol DH in E. coli is highly desirable due to simpler culture conditions, produce a more pure product with less processing time, less variation in lot-to-lot, sufficient level of production with desired need, and minimize the cost of production. Recombinant form of any enzyme is also obviously essential for any biotechnological application, and it would also be extremely useful for further characterization studies, such as determining three-dimentional structures and structure/function studies using mutagenesis as easier to manipulate at the genetic level. An enzymatic reduction system composed of both TMABaldehyde DH I and TMA-Butanol DH for the degradation of choline like structure TMA-Butanol within the same organism, *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM has been reported by Hassan (2008). Recently, the microorganisms, degrading homocholine as the only source of carbon and nitrogen have been isolated in the Laboratory of Microbial Biotechnology, Faculty of Agriculture, Tottori University, Japan and proposed a possible degradation pathway (Mohamed Ahmed et al., 2009a, 2009b, 2010). However, the genes encoding the enzymes TMABaldehyde DH I and TMA-Butanol DH of *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM remained unknown.

In this study, we succeed to sequence the genes encoding TMABaldehyde DH I and TMA-Butanol DH as well as construction of the recombinant TMABaldehyde DH I and TMA-Butanol DH which is the first report with bacterial genes. The specific activity of the purified recombinant TMABaldehyde DH I show 31.0 U.mg⁻¹ where as 12.4 U.mg⁻¹ in wild-type TMABaldehyde DH I isolated from cells of *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM (Hassan *et al.*, 2008). The activity of present preparation of TMABaldehyde DH I is also higher than those of TMABaldehyde DHs from *B. taurus* (Hulse and Henderson, 1980) and *R. norvegicus* (Vaz *et al.*, 2000), respectively, 5.1 U.mg⁻¹ and 0.77 U.mg⁻¹. The catalytic and kinetic parameters of the native and recombinant enzyme were indistinguishable, indicating that this TMABaldehyde DH I was successfully produced in *E. coli*. This study suggests that heterologous expression in *E. coli* could potentially

be used for the large-scale production of recombinant TMABaldehyde DH I and TMA-Butanol DH for potential biotechnological applications.

The deduced amino acid sequence of *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM TMABaldehyde DH (consisting 496 amino acid) and TMA-Butanol DH (consisting 394 amino acid), respectively, similar to those of aldehyde dehydrogenase and alcohol dehydrogenase superfamily proteins. In particular, both of the enzymes have high similarity to proteins from *P. putida* GB-1(B0KJD3, B0KJD2).

The maximum identity showed by the deduced amino acid sequence of TMA-Butanol DH with iron-containing alcohol dehydrogenases. It differs in size and metal content. The metal-free and zinc-containing alcohol dehydrogenases have a size containing approximately 250 residues and 350 residues, respectively, while typical iron-containing alcohol dehydrogenase has a larger size varying from 382 to 891 amino acids (Reid and Fewson, 1994). The 394 residues containing TMA-Butanol DH has fallen on the later group of long chain iron-containing alcohol dehydrogenase. A considerable number of study has been carried out with iron-containing alcohol dehydrogenases in mesophiles that catalyzes various alcohols such as, ethanol, 1,2propanediol, 1,3-propanediol, and 1-butanol (Conway and Ingram, 1989; Walter et al., 1992; Zheng et al., 2004; Montella et al., 2005). The iron-dependence of Pseudomonas sp. 13CM TMA-Butanol DH (Hassan et al., 2007) has not been determined experimentally. In this study, uncover the link to iron dependency by the deduced amino acid sequence. Amino acid sequence identity of TMA-Butanol DH with other protein databases exhibited the high percentage similarity with iron-containing alcohol dehydrogenases which is good agreement with the findings of Hassan et al. (2007), the enzyme activity was strongly inhibited by a chelating agent 1,10-phenanthroline for Fe ions with a concentration of 0.1 mM. In comparison to metal-free and zinc-containing group of alcohol dehydrogenases, iron-containing enzymes are oxygen sensitive. Ying et al. (2009) reported that iron-containing alcohol dehydrogenase from Thermococcus strain ES1 lost almost 80% of their activity within 5 min exposure to the air. It was also reported that the loss of activity after exposure to the air might be due to the oxidation of ferrous to ferric, and/or loss of ferrous ion, and replacement with other metals such as zinc (Ying *et al.*, 2007). The irreversible loss of enzyme activity was also likely to be caused by the oxidation of some amino acids such as cysteine residues resulting in irreversible structure change and thus inactivation of activity (Neale *et al.*, 1986).

The deduced amino acid sequences (Fig. 2.4) are in good agreement with that of the partial amino acid sequences and electrophoresis data described by Hassan *et al.* (2007, 2008). In addition, the present preparation of TMABaldehyde DH I, moved as a single protein band with SDS–PAGE at around 50 kDa (Fig. 2.7), which is in accordance with the theoretical monomeric molecular mass of the TMABaldehyde DH I 53.02 kDa. The molecular mass of the over-expressed TMABaldehyde DH I of *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM is found to be 160 kDa by gel filtration (Fig. 2.8) suggesting that the protein existed in trimer in solution under native condition which is similar to the molecular mass of TMABaldehyde DH of *B. taurus* (Hulse and Henderson, 1980) and the same to the predicted molecular mass of TMABaldehyde DH from rat liver (Vaz *et al.*, 2000).

The optimum temperature and pH were comparable to that of the native TMABaldehyde DH I from *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM (Hassan *et al.*, 2008). The alkaline environment preference of the enzyme activity agrees well with the other reported TMABaldehyde DH (Hassan *et al.*, 2008; Hulse and Henderson, 1980; Vaz *et al.*, 2000).

In full agreement with Hassan *et al.*, (2008), the prepared TMABaldehyde DH I showed oxidative activity toward only TMABaldehyde, and no aldehyde produced by the reversible reaction. The over-expressed preparation of TMABaldehyde DH I and TMA-Butanol DH cell-free extract showed the specific activity respectively 5.8 and 3.45 U.mg⁻¹ those were higher than the wild-type 0.87 and 0.10 U.mg⁻¹ (Hassan *et al.*, 2007, 2008). The purified recombinant TMABaldehyde DH I in this study displayed the specific activity 31.0 U.mg⁻¹ and gave a K_m value of 0.12 mM for TMABaldehyde is appeared to be higher than the K_m values for TMABaldehyde DHs from *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM (Hassan *et al.*, 2008), *B. taurus* (Hulse and Henderson, 1980), *R. norvegicus* (Vaz

et al., 2000), respectively, 7.4 μ M, 4.2 μ M, and 1.4 μ M. Both NAD⁺ and NADP⁺ can be used as coenzyme in *R. norvegicus* (Vaz et al., 2000), but the enzyme of *B. taurus* (Hulse and Henderson, 1980) and the enzymes purified from *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM were highly specific only for NAD⁺.

2.5 CONCLUSIONS

This study was designed to sequence the genes encoding the enzymes TMABaldehyde DH I and TMA-Butanol DH from *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM. Besides, preparation of recombinants expressed in *E. coli* also designed to compare the properties with native enzyme. As expected, the genes were successfully sequenced from the donor strain *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM using the N-terminal sequences of the proteins. Molecular cloning with *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM as a gene donor led to the production of a large quantity of the enzyme in a recombinant strain. Characterization of degradative genes, may explore to evaluate the microbial populations optimal for biodegradation and bioremediation technologies. A more temperature tolerant form of TMABaldehyde DH I is highly desirable. Therefore, with the sequences, these materials and informations in hand, our further investigation will be focused on experiments designed; engineering of the gene of TMABaldehyde DHs of *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM to modify the enzyme function such as thermal stability and enzyme-cofactor interactions.

CHAPTER 3

SITE-DIRECTED MUTAGENESES REVEAL ESSENTIAL RESIDUES FOR SUBSTRATE SPECIFICITIES OF 4-NTRIMETHYLAMINOBUTYRALDEHYDE DEHYDROGENASES IN PSEUDOMONAS SP. 13CM

3.1 INTRODUCTION

Carnitine (3-hydroxy-4-*N*-trimethylaminobutyric acid) has attracted increasing attention because of its association with fatty acid metabolism, enables β-oxidation of the long-chain fatty acids in mitochondria (Mc Garry and Brown, 1997; Ramsay *et al.*, 2001). It is present in some prokaryotes and all eukaryotes (Ramsay *et al.*, 2001). In prokaryotic cells, it serves either as a nutrient (Kleber, 1997), or as an osmoprotectant (Jung *et al.*, 1990; Robert *et al.*, 2000). However, in eukaryotic cells, it serves exclusively as a carrier of acyl moieties through various subcellular compartments (Ramsay and Arduini, 1993). Furthermore, it involves in the transfer of the products of peroxisomal β-oxidation, including acetyl-CoA, to the mitochondria for oxidation to CO₂ and H₂O in the Krebs cycle (Jakobs and Wanders, 1995; Verhoeven *et al.*, 1998).

Carnitine other than food sources is synthesized endogenously from trimethyllysine with a series of enzymatic reactions. Among them, 4-*N*-trimethylaminobutyraldehyde dehydrogenase (TMABaldehyde DH) catalyzes 4-*N*-trimethylaminobutyraldehyde (TMABaldehyde) and yield γ-butyrobetaine, the final precursor of carnitine (Vaz *et al.*, 2002). TMABaldehyde DH has been purified to homogeneity from beef liver (Hulse and Henderson, 1980), rat liver (Vaz *et al.*, 2000) and soil microorganism *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM (Hassan *et al.*, 2008).

In contrast to the many enzymatic studies of TMABaldehyde DH in mammals, investigations of microbial TMABaldehyde DH are few. Two type of TMABaldehyde DH produced by *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM have been purified, biochemically characterized and compared their different properties; namely TMABaldehyde DH I (Chapter 1), and TMABaldehyde DH II (Chapter 2). TMABaldehyde DH I (AB741624) is structurally closer to *Pseudomonas putida* GB-1 aldehyde dehydrogenase (B0KJD3) exhibited 94% amino acid identity, where as TMABaldehyde DH II (AB713749) is closer to Pseudomonas putida KT2440 putative betaine aldehyde dehydrogenase (Q88PZ0) with 92% identity. Inspite of the considerable high sequence identity (39%) between these enzymes exhibited substantial differences in their biochemical properties. Although, both of them accept NAD⁺ as a cofactor but catalytic properties are different. The natures of these TMABaldehyde DHs have been also found to be different in substrate binding and affinity. It has been assumed that the protonated substrate nitrogen electro-statically interacts with highly conserved negatively charged residues in the active site of these enzymes. In fact, analyses in various mutant strains have confirmed that, indeed, this mechanism can contribute the insights of the facts.

In this study, we performed site-directed mutagenesis of TMABaldehyde DHs (TMABaldehyde DH I and TMABaldehyde DH II) from *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM and analyzes the resulting mutated proteins in order to assess the ability of the corresponding enzymes to utilize the substrates. To explore the structural basis of the different specificities, a structural comparison among the *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM TMABaldehyde DHs has been carried out. Based on homology models and multiply aligned sequences, assumed the map and the amino acid differences onto the structure. In this chapter we accumulate data concerning the nature of constructed mutants in order to assess the critical residues involved in the enzyme activity, stored in the substrate binding pocket

3.2 MATERIALS AND METHODS

3.2.1 Materials

3.2.1.1 Microorganism and culture

Escherichia coli JM109 was collected from Takara Bio Inc. (Shiga, Japan). *E. coli* BL21 (DE3) was obtained from Novagen Inc. (Madison, WI, USA). Transformed cells were grown on LB medium (Table 1.2) containing the relevant antibiotics.

3.2.1.2 *Plasmids*

The vector pET24b (+) was a product of Novagen Inc. (Madison, WI, USA). The expression plasmid pET24b (+) hosting the genes of TMABaldehyde DHs (Chapter 1 and Chapter 2) were used for the PCR templates for desired mutagenesis.

3.2.1.3 Cofactors and chemicals for substrates

The cofactors NAD⁺ and NADP⁺ were purchased from Oriental Yeast Co. Ltd. (Tokyo, Japan). 4-dimethylamino-1-butanol (DMA-Butanol), 4-aminobutyraldehyde dimethylacetal, 3-dimethylamino-1-propanol (DMA-Propanol), 5-chloro-1-pentanol, and 6-dimethylamino-1-hexanol (DMA-Hexanol) were purchased from Tokyo Kasei (Tokyo, Japan).

3.2.1.4 PCR reagents

PCR primers (Table 3.1) were synthesized at Operon Biotechnologies (Tokyo, Japan). The sequences of the pairs of oligonucleotides synthesized for the mutagenesis (Operon Biotechnologies, Tokyo, Japan) are presented in Table 3.1. *Pwo* polymerase

was from Roche Applied Science (USA). Agarose SeaKem GTG was collected from BMA (Rockland, ME, USA). Loading quick $\lambda / StyI$ and loading quick $\lambda / HindIII$ were purchased from Toyobo, Japan. Nucleospin Extract II and Nucleospin Plasmid kit were from Macherey-Nagel GmbH & Co. KG (Germany). BigDye Terminator Cycle Sequencing Ready Reaction kit ver 3.1 was from Applied Biosystems (Foster City, CA). The dye terminators, deoxynucleoside triphosphates, AmpliTaq DNA Polymerase, FS, rTth pyrophosphatase, magnesium chloride, and buffer were premixed into a single tube of Ready Reaction Mix and were ready to use.

Table 3.1 Oligonucleotide primers used for site-directed mutagenesis

Primer Name*	Oligonucleotide Sequence (5´-3´)**	Tm (°C)	Mutants
DHId_IIqF+	GAACTGCTAC cAg GAGCTGCTCGACATGAA	65.0	D457Q
DHId_IIqR-	${\tt TTCATGTCGAGCAGCTC} {\tt cTg} {\tt GTAGCAGTTC}$	65.0	
DHIe_IIaF+	${\tt CTGCTACGAC} {\tt GcGCTGCTCGACATG}$	66.0	E458A
DHIe_IIaR-	CATGTCGAGCAGCgCGTCGTAGCAG	66.0	
DHIl_IIvF+	${\tt GCTACGACGAGgTGCTCGACATGAA}$	63.0	L459V
DHIl_IIvR-	TTCATGTCGAG CAc CTCGTCGTAGC	63.0	
DHIdel_qavF+	${\tt GTGAACTGCTAC} {\tt cAgGcGgTG} {\tt CTCGACATGAAC}$	65.0	D457Q-E458A-L459V
DHIdel_qavR-	${\tt GTTCATGTCGAG} {\tt cACCgCcTg} {\tt GTAGCAGTTCAC}$	65.0	
DHIIq_IdF+	TCAACTCGGTG gAcGCGGTGTTCGTCGAAA	66.0	Q437D
DHIIq_IdR-	$TTTCGACGAACACCGC {\bf gTc} CACCGAGTTGA$	66.0	
DHIIa_IeF+	ACTCGGTGCAG Ga G GTGTTCGTCGA	65.0	A438E
DHIIa_IeR-	TCGACGAACACCtCCTGCACCGAGT	65.0	
DHIIv_IIF+	TCGGTGCAGGCG c T G TTCGTCGAAA	65.0	V439L
DHIIv_IIR-	TTTCGACGAA CAg CGCCTGCACCGA	65.0	
DHIIqav_IdelF+	ATCAACTCGGTG g Ac Ga Gc T G TTCGTCGAAACA	66.0	Q437D-A438E-V439L
DHIIqav_IdelR-	$TGTTTCGACGAA {\color{red} {\bf CAgCtCgTc}} CACCGAGTTGAT$	66.0	

^{*}The sense oligonucleotides are indicated by "+" and the antisense oligonucleotides by "-".

^{**}The mutated codons are in bold, and mismatched basepairs are in lowercase.

3.2.1.5 Culture, purification, and polyacrylamide gel electrophoresis

Agar and yeast extract were from Difco (Lawrence, USA). Ampicillin and kanamycin were collected from Wako Pure Chemical Ind. Ltd. (Osaka, Japan). Phenyl-Toyopearl was from Tosoh Corporation (Tokyo, Japan). SDS–PAGE was performed using the mini slab size 5–20% gradient polyacrylamide gels purchased from Atto (Tokyo, Japan) and the enzyme samples were prepared for loading by mixing with an equal volume of 2x EzApply sample buffer (Atto, Tokyo, Japan). Color Plus prestained protein marker for SDS–PAGE was from New England Biolabs (Massachusetts, USA).

3.2.1.6 Other reagents

All other chemicals and materials were of the highest purity grade were supplied from Wako Pure Chemical Ind. Ltd. (Osaka, Japan) and used without further processing.

3.2.2 Methods

3.2.2.1 General methods

Cell growth was measured using the Novaspec II from Amersham Pharmachia Biotech (Piscataway, NJ, USA). TOMY Ultrasonic Disruptor (UD-200) was used for disruption of cells. Mupid-2X submarine electrophoresis system apparatus (Advance Co. Ltd., Japan) were used for agarose gel electrophoresis. General weight measurements were made using IB-200H electronic balance (Shimadzu corp. Kyoto, Japan) and smaller quantities measurements for the preparation of standards were performed using Mettler AE240 analytical balance (Mettler, Toledo, AG, Switzerland). For measurement of enzyme activity, Shimadzu UV-2100S was used. Products derived from PCR were purified by using Centri-Sep spin columns from Applied Biosystems (Foster city, CA) and Nucleospin Extract II and Nucleospin Plasmid kit were used during purification of PCR products and plasmids DNA. For measurement of purity of plasmid DNA,

UVmini-1240 UV-Visible spectrophotometer from Shimadzu Corp. (Kyoto, Japan) was used. pH was determined using an Horiba F-22 pH meter (Horiba Ltd, Kyoto, Japan). Cultures and extracts were centrifuged using Hitachi Himac Compact Centrifuges RX II Series CF16RXII (rotor: 36, T16A31; 44, T15A36; 46, T15A36; and 24, T9A31) and Hitachi Himac CT15E (Hitachi Koki Company Ltd., Tokyo, Japan). Inoculated media were incubated either at 37 °C in MIR-262 (Sanyo Incubator, Tokyo, Japan) or with recipro shaker NR-1; at 25 °C using a NR-300 double shaker (Taitec Corporation, Tokyo, Japan). Media were autoclaved at 121 °C for 20 minutes using BS-235 high pressure steam sterilizer (Tomy Seiko Co., Ltd., Tokyo, Japan). Samples were vortexes using a Vortex Genie 2 (Scientific Industries, Inc., USA). Thermal Cycler Dice with model TP-600 or TP-100 were used for PCR reactions (Takara Bio Inc., Shiga, Japan).

3.2.2.2 Chemical synthesis

TMA-Butanol iodide, TMABaldehyde iodide, 5-dimethylamino-1-pentanol (DMA-Pentanol), 3-*N*-trimethylamino-1-propanol (TMA-Propanol) iodide, 5-*N*-trimethyl-amino-1-pentanol (TMA-Pentanol) iodide, and 6-*N*-trimethylamino-1-hexanol (TMA-Hexanol) iodide were prepared according to the method of Hassan (2008).

TMA-Butanol iodide was prepared from 4-dimethylamino-1-butanol according to the method described in Chapter 1. TMABaldehyde iodide was prepared from 4aminobutyraldehyde dimethylacetal according to the method described previously in Chapter 1.

3.2.2.3 Bacterial strains, plasmids, and culture conditions

E. coli JM109 and *E. coli* BL21 (DE3) were used, respectively, as a host strain for sequence confirmation and high level of recombinant expression. Plasmid pET24b (+) was used for the expression of the recombinant (Fig. 1.1). Competent cells *E. coli*,

carrying the recombinant plasmids were grown in LB medium (Table 1.2) according to the method described in Chapter 1, supplemented with 50 μg.ml⁻¹ of kanamycin and 0.3 mM of isopropyle-β-D-thiogalactopyranoside (IPTG).

3.2.2.4 Enzyme assay and protein measurement

The catalytic activity of TMABaldehyde DH was determined at 30 °C by monitoring the increase in absorbance at 340 nm which is the characteristic absorption wavelength of NADH and using an extinction coefficient of 6,200 M⁻¹.cm⁻¹. The standard reaction mixture (1.5 ml) contained 3.0 mM of NAD⁺, 0.8 mM TMABaldehyde iodide, and an appropriate amount of the enzyme in 150.0 mM glycine-NaOH buffer (pH 9.5) (Table 1.5). One unit of enzyme activity was defined as the amount of enzyme that catalyzes the formation of 1 µmol of NADH per minute under the assay conditions. The specific activity was defined as units of enzyme activity per milligram of protein. Protein was measured using the Lowry method (Lowry *et al.*, 1951) with BSA as the standard protein, or by absorbance at 280 nm as described in Chapter 1.

3.2.2.5 Selection of residues to construct the mutants of TMABaldehyde DHs

The sequences of two aldehyde dehydrogenases from *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM were described in Chapter 1 and 2 with the accession number DDBJ: AB741624 (TMABaldehyde DH I) and DDBJ: AB713749 (TMABaldehyde DH II). Genes encoding TMABaldehyde DH I and TMABaldehyde DH II were comprised of respectively, 1488 and 1431 nucleotides, which encoded the proteins comprising of 496 and 476 amino acids, respectively. Amino acid sequences of TMABaldehyde DH I and TMABaldehyde DH II exhibited high homology with, respectively, *Pseudomonas putida* GB-1 aldehyde dehydrogenase and *Pseudomonas putida* KT2440 putative betaine aldehyde dehydrogenase. The crystal structures of TMABaldehyde DH and from these two microorganisms were not available. Therefore, the predictive three-dimentional

structural models were constructed with SWISS-MODEL server by using crystal structure of betain aldehyde dehydrogenase from E. coli YdcW (PDB code 1WNB) as a template (Schwede et al., 2003). Structure quality and minor structural conflicts were evaluated using the Discrete Optimized Protein Energy statistical potential within modeler (Shen and Sali, 2006). Target and template sequences were multiply aligned with ClustalW (Thompson et al., 1994) and the resulting alignment manually refined. The built model structure utilized in the work will refer to that reported in Fig. 3.1. The predictive three dimentional models of TMABaldehyde DHs revealed the similarity in structures, placement of substrate and NAD⁺. Apart from the similar residues located on the identical positions, there was exist a region near the substrate binding site (less than 10Å) consisting the residues Asp, Glu, and Leu in TMABaldehyde DH I whereas Gln, Ala, and Val in TMABaldehyde DH II (will be reported in Fig. 3.2). Therefore, it was assumed that the nature of these enzymes differences in respect to the coordination of these amino acids. Additionally, multiply aligned sequences of these enzymes focused on the different amino acids in a row especially in the position of C455-F466 of TMABaldehyde DH I and S435-W445 of TMABaldehyde DH II. It was examined with the three-dimentional structures that these different residues were present in the portion of the substrate binding pocket of the enzyme. To verify the role of the residues Asp, Glu, and Leu in TMABaldehyde DH I; Gln, Ala, and Val in TMABaldehyde DH II, sitespecific mutagenesis was performed.

3.2.2.6 Site-directed mutagenesis via PCR

The genes encoding TMABaldehyde DHs (TMABaldehyde DH I and TMABaldehyde DH II) in the pET24b (+) vector were cloned using two oligonucleotides containing the desired mutation. The expression plasmid pET24b (+), hosting the genes of TMABaldehyde DHs, was used as the template for construction of the mutation genes. The PCR was performed with *Pwo* DNA polymerase. The restriction enzyme *Dpn*I was directly added to the PCR reactions and the mixture was

incubated at 37 °C for overnight. The PCR products were then gel purified following the NucleoSpinExtract II protocol and transformed into *E. coli* JM109, cultivated on the LB agar plate supplemented with 50 µg.ml⁻¹ kanamycin. Plasmid DNA was purified using NucleoSpin Plasmid kit. After mutagenesis the genes were sequenced to verify the correct introduction of the mutations. To employ site-directed mutagenesis of TMABaldehyde DHs residues based on the findings obtained from the three-dimentional model of TMABaldehyde DHs and amino acid sequence alignment. To evaluate the impact of mutations on the active-site of these enzymes, mutageneses of TMABaldehyde DHs were carried out replacing the residues of one sequence with the corresponding positioned residues from another sequence.

3.2.2.7 Protein expression and purification of recombinant wild-type and mutants

The verified mutant plasmids were transformed into E. coli BL21 (DE3) for expression. The recombinant E. coli clone hosting each desired mutation gene was cultivated at 37 °C for overnight in 6 ml lysogeny broth medium containing 50 μg.ml⁻¹ kanamycin, in a shaking incubator at 125 stroke.min⁻¹. At least three independent clones of each mutant were picked. An aliquot (0.75 ml) of these cultures was used to inoculate 75 ml of the same medium. Cultures were incubated at 25 °C, at 125 strokes.min⁻¹ until a cell density (optical density at 660 nm) of 0.5–0.7 was reached. Flasks containing the cultures were supplemented with IPTG to a final concentration of 0.3 mM and the culture was continuously incubated at 25 °C for a further 16 hours to over-express the recombinants. Cells were harvested by centrifugation and pellets were resuspended in 50 mM potassium phosphate buffer (pH 7.5) containing 1 mM DTT. The mixture was sonicated and clarified by centrifugation at 14,000 g for 20 min at 4 °C and washed twice with 0.85% KCl solution. Recombinant proteins were purified by hydrophobic chromatography using Phenyl-Toyopearl spin column under native conditions. For this, cell pellet were resuspended in 50 mM potassium phosphate buffer (pH 7.5) containing 1 mM DTT and disrupted at 4 °C by sonic treatment and centrifuged. To the cell free

extract, same volume of 0.5 M of ammonium sulfate solution in the 50 mM potassium phosphate buffer (pH 7.5) containing 1 mM DTT was added. The resulting solution was loaded onto a Phenyl-Toyopearl spin column equilibrated with the same buffer which contained 0.25 M of ammonium sulfate and desalted through repeated concentration or dilution against low salt buffer (50 mM potassium phosphate buffer, pH 7.5 containing 1 mM DTT). An identical procedure was successfully used to over-express and purify the TMABaldehyde DHs mutant versions, D457Q, E458A, L459V, D457Q-E458A-L459V in TMABaldehyde DH I and Q437D, A438E, V439L and Q437D-A438E-V439L in TMABaldehyde DH II. Overexpressing TMABaldehyde DHs proteins in the BL21 DE3 strain of E. coli in the presence (+) or absence (-) of 3 mM of IPTG and the results of purifications were monitored by SDS-PAGE under denaturing conditions as described by Laemmli (1970) using the mini slab size 5–20% gradient polyacrylamide gels (Atto, Tokyo, Japan). The concentration of protein was determined following the method of Lowry (Lowry et al., 1951) with bovine serum albumin as the standard or by the absorbance at 280 nm as described in Chapter 1. Specific activity was defined as units of enzyme activity per mg protein.

3.2.2.8 Determination of enzyme activities

The catalytic activities of purified TMABaldehyde DHs wild-type and mutant enzyme were determined spectrophotometrically at 30 °C by monitoring the increase in absorbance at 340 nm. Reactions were developed in a mix solution containing 150.0 mM glycine-NaOH buffer (pH 9.5), 3.0 mM of NAD⁺, and an appropriate amount of the enzyme in a final volume of 1.5 ml. The reaction was initiated by the addition of the substrates at a final concentration of 0.8 mM. One unit of enzyme activity was defined as the amount of enzyme that catalyzes the formation of 1 µmol of NADH per minute under the assay conditions. A molar absorption coefficient 6,200 M⁻¹.cm⁻¹ for NADH was used in the calculations. The specific activity was defined as units of enzyme activity per milligram of protein.

3.3 RESULTS

3.3.1 Homology modeling

For getting more insights into the catalytic mechanism of the TMABaldehyde DHs produced by *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM, homology modeling was performed as described in Materials and method section. In the first approach mode of SWISS-MODEL server, the three-dimentional models of TMABaldehyde DHs were automatically built (Fig. 3.1) based on the crystal structure of *E. coli* YdcW betaine aldehyde dehydrogenase (PDB code 1WNB) as a template.

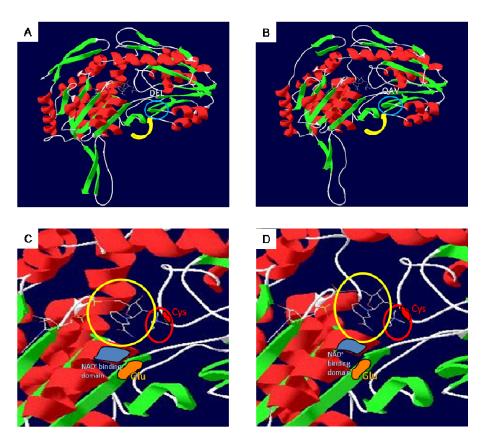


Fig. 3.1 Molecular structures of TMABaldehyde DH I and TMABaldehyde DH II

A, Overall fold of TMABaldehyde DH I, yellow arrow indicates the entrance; B, overall fold of TMABaldehyde DH II, yellow arrow indicates the entrance; C, Close-up view of the substrate binding channel of TMABaldehyde DH I; D, Close-up view of the substrate binding channel of TMABaldehyde DH II. Yellow and red cicles in C and D respectively represents NAD⁺ and substrate binding sites.

A comparison of the three-dimentional structures of *E. coli* YdcW betaine aldehyde dehydrogenase as observed by Gruez *et al.* (2004) and *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM TMABaldehyde DHs as predicted from protein modeling, indicated an overall similarity between both enzymes. Acidic and aromatic amino acid residues near the substrate (less than 10 Å) of TMABaldehyde DHs were identified (Fig. 3.2) based on the homology modeling with betaine aldehyde dehydrogenase of *E. coli* YdcW.

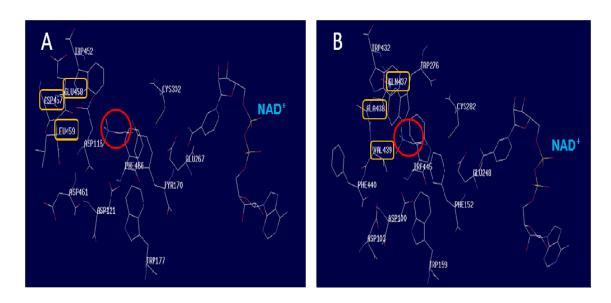


Fig. 3.2 Structure of the active sites of TMABaldehyde DHs (A, TMABaldehyde DH I; B, TMABaldehyde DH II)

Relevant residues are depicted in wireframe representation. Portion surrounded by a *red* circle represents the proposed substrate binding site of TMABaldehyde DHs. The different residues of TMABaldehyde DHs in coordination and numbers are boxed with *yellow* line.

The amino acid sequence alignment among the two TMABaldehyde DHs and the structural template from *E. coli* YdcW betaine aldehyde dehydrogenase (P77674) was shown in Fig. 3.3. Sequence identity of the target TMABaldehyde DHs and template were about 38% on average (ranging 35–40%); and 39% among each other (Fig. 3.3).

```
TMABaldehyde-DH I
                      1 MPQLRDAAYWRAQSTDLVVBARAFIAGAYVGASDGETFAVHSPIDGRELAQVALCREPDV 60
                      1 -----MTTSHYIAGRWVBGQGSDCITVNDPALGVPFABLTAASVAQV 42
TMABaldehyde-DH II
   E.coli K12-YdcW
                      1 -----MQHKLLINGELVSG-EGEKQPVYNPATGDVLLEIAEASAEQV 41
 TMABaldehyde-DH I 61 DRAVAAARGAFQSGGWABLMPRQRKAVLLRWVALMRAHABBLALLBTLDTGKPIADTMA<mark>V</mark> 120
TMABaldehyde-DH II 43 DQAVAAARDALPT--WKALSAKTRAAFLRGFABQLGQRRBTLLALQMRNNGKPRHBA-BI 99
   E.coli K12-YdcW 42 DAAVRAADAAFAB--WGQTTPKVRAECLLKLADVIBENGQVFABLESRNCGKPLHSAFND 99
 TMABaldehyde-DH I 121 DIPSAIYCLEWFAELVDKVAG---EVPACDPQFLGTVTREPVGVVAAIVPWNYPLLMAAW 177
TMABaldehyde-DH II 100 DLDDAIATFAYYABLABQLPBKNRBVPLAAPGFTARTRLBPVGVVGLIVPWNFPLVTSAW 159
   E.coli K12-Ydcw 100 BIPAIVDVFRFFAGAARCLNG--LAAGBYLBGHTSMIRRDPLGVVASIAPWNYPLMMAAW 157
 TMABaldehyde-DH I 178 KFAPALAAGNSLILKPSEKSPLSALRIAGLAREAGIPEGVFNVVPGDGET-GRLLSLEPH 236
TMABaldehyde-DH II 160 KLAPALAAGCTVVLKPSEVTPLIBQAYGQIADTLGLPAGVLNIVNGKAET-GAALSSHNG 218
   E.coli K12-YdcW 158 KLAPALAAGNCVVLKPSBITPLTALKLABLAKDI-FPAGVINILFGRGKTVGDPLTGHPK 216
                             Complement enzyme
                              conjugate domain
                                                    Active site
TMABaldehyde-DH I 237 IDCLAFTGSGAVGRQISRNAADSNLKRVWL<mark>E</mark>LGGKSANIVMADCFDLRRAAQAAA<mark>AA</mark>VF<mark>S</mark> 296
TMABaldehyde-DH II 219 LDKLSFTGSNSVGSQVMRSAA-AQCRPVTLELGGKSAIVVFDDC-DVDQAVEWIVAGITW 276
  E.coli K12-YdcW 217 VRMVSLTGSIATGHHIISHTA-SSIKRTHMBLGGKAPVIVFDDA-DIBAVVBGVRTFGYY 274
                          Active site
TMABaldehyde-DH I 297 NMGQVCSAGSRLLVQRSIABAFIABLLBAARAYLPGDPLDPASVTGSLIDDAQYQRVRHY 356
TMABaldehyde-DH II 277 WAGCMCSATSRLLVCDGIADALLPRLCCALEKLRVGNPLSEEVDMGPLTSCACWLKVASY 336
  E. coli K12-YdcW 275 NAGQDCTAACRIYAQKGIYDTLVEKLGAAVATLKSGAPDDESTELGPLSSLAHLERVGKA 334
TMABaldehyde-DH I 357 IBLGKRBARLLLGGBGCAVVPGGBYLQPTIFATDA-TSRIACEEVFGPVLSVIBFDGLDD 415
TMABaldehyde-DH II 337 FATAREEGLQCLAG-GKALDRDGWFVSPTLYADVPKESRLWTEEIFGEVLCARRFASEQQ 395
  E.coli K12-YdcW 335 VEBAKATGHIKVITGGEKRKGNGYYYAPTLLAGALQDDAIVQKEVFGPVVSVTPFDNEEQ 394
 TMABaldehyde-DH I 416 AIALANASBYGLAAAFWSADLGAIRRASRRLRAGTVWVNCYDBLLDMNFPFGGFKBSGNG 475
TMABaldehyde-DH II 396 AIABANDSRFGLVATVCSADLVRABRVADALBVGHVWINSVQAVF-VETSWGGTKGSGIG 454
   E.coli K12-YdcW 395 VVNWANDSQYGLASSVWTKDVGRAHRVSARLQYGCTWVNT-HFMLVSEMPHGGQKLSGYG 453
 TMABaldehyde-DH I 476 RDNSVHALDKYSBLKSTIIRC-- 496
TMABaldehyde-DH II 455 RBLGPWGLSGYLSVK-HVTRCLG 476
   E.coli K12-YdcW 454 KDMSLYGLMDYTVVRHVMVKH-- 474
```

Fig. 3.3 Amino acid sequence alignment of *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM TMABaldehyde DHs and *E. coli* K-12 YdcW betaine aldehyde dehydrogenase (PDB ID: 1WNB)

The invariant residues are indicated by *red letters*. The residues conserved in the TMABaldehyde DH I and II are indicated in *blue letters*. Homology modeling was performed using *E. coli* K-12 YdcW betaine aldehyde dehydrogenase as template and the TMABaldehyde DHs residues surrounding the substrate binding site at a less that 10 Å distances are highlighted in *yellow* with *black letters*.

3.3.2 Generation and purification of the wild-type and mutant enzymes

The figure 3.1 displayed the overall fold of the enzyme TMABaldehyde DH I (Fig. 3.1.A) and TMABaldehyde DH II (3.1.B). The predictive three-dimentional model clearly represented the structural similarity between these two enzymes along with the entrance of the substrate. The close-up view of the substrate binding channel also revealed a consistent closeness with the placement of cofactor and substrate (Fig. 3.1.C, D). Apart from the reciprocity, residues stored on these models, an area covered with the few residues clearly indicated the difference in the coordination and number (residues Asp, Glu, and Leu in TMABaldehyde DH I; Gln, Ala, and Val in TMABaldehyde DH II) (Fig. 3.2). Therefore, it was assumed that the nature of these enzymes differences in respect to the coordination of these amino acids. Additionally, an inspection with multiple sequence alignment of two TMABaldehyde DHs focused on the different amino acids in a row especially in the position of C455-F466 on TMABaldehyde DH I and S435-W445 on TMABaldehyde DH II (Fig. 3.4). Based on the homology model and alignment, clear difference in residues between TMABaldehyde DH I and II were found around the entrance to the substrate channel (the residues Asp457, Glu458, and Leu459 in TMABaldehyde DH I; and corresponding positioned residues Gln437, Ala438, and Val 439 in TMABladehyde-DH II).

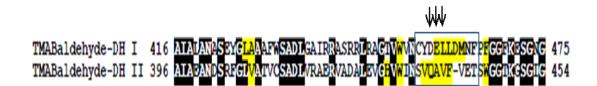


Fig. 3.4 Partial amino acid sequence alignment of the catalytic domain selected for the site-directed mutagenesis study of the TMABaldehyde DH I and TMABaldehyde DH II

Residues conserved in the protein sequences are shaded black. The residues are surrounding the substrate binding site at a less that 10 Å distances are highlighted in *yellow* with *black letters*. Consistent different amino acids are boxed with *blue* line. The positions of mutated codons are indicated with arrow head (D457, E458 and L459 for TMABaldehyde DH I; Q437, A438 and V439 for TMABaldehyde DH II). Numerals show the numbers of amino acid residues, starting from the initial codons.

The predictive three-dimentional homology model and multiple sequence alignment of TMABaldehyde DHs indicated the positionally critical residues which may directly or indirectly influence the cofactor specificity for these different natured enzymes. Among them, residues Asp457, Glu458, and Leu459 in TMABaldehyde DH I; Gln437, Ala438, and Val439 in TMABaldehyde DH II (Fig. 3.4) were selected for sitespecific mutagenesis to study the functional significance, if any, of these selected residues. To verify the role played by Asp, Glu, and Leu residues, codons for Asp457, Glu458, and Leu459 have been singularly modified on the TMABaldehyde DH I gene by site-specific mutagenesis in order to insert corresponding positioned three aminoacidic residues Glu437, Ala438, and Val439 from TMABaldehyde DH II (Fig. 3.4) and prepared the mutants, respectively, D457Q, E458A, and L459V. Similarly, Glu437, Ala438, and Val439 on the TMABaldehyde DH II gene have been singularly modified in order to insert corresponding amino acid from TMABaldehyde DH I (Fig. 3.4), constructed the mutants Q437D, A438E, and V439L. To study the possible cumulative effect of the mutations, next modifications consisted on the TMABaldehyde DH I with simultaneous insertion of Gln at position 457, Ala at position 458, and Val at position 459 (triple mutant D457Q-E458A-L459V); while on the TMABaldehyde DH II Asp at position 437, Glu at position 438, and Leu at position 439 (triple mutant Q437D-A438E-V439L). The native and the mutant TMABaldehyde DHs were well expressed in E. coli BL21 (DE3) cells under the condition as described in Materials and methods.

The expressions of TMABaldehyde DHs in recombinant *E. coli* BL21 (DE3) with the addition of IPTG, compared to absence of IPTG were shown in figure 3.5. After cell disruption and centrifugal separation, the recombinant proteins from the supernatant were purified. All of the recombinants were shown a clear single band at around 52 kDa except Q437D and Q437D-A438E-V439L (Fig. 3.6). However, for the two mutants of Q437D and Q437D-A438E-V439L in TMABaldehyde DH II, the recombinant proteins were found inactive.

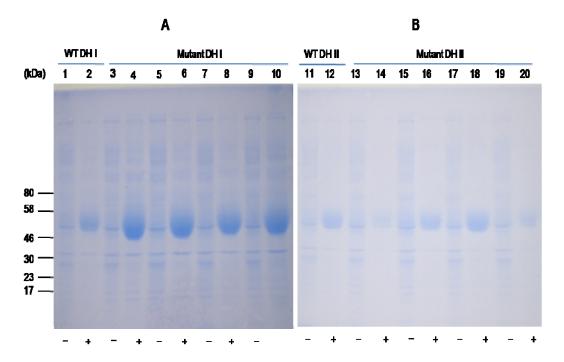


Fig. 3.5 Analysis of the wild type and mutants of the TMABaldehyde DHs separated by SDS–PAGE and stained with Coomassie Brilliant Blue dye (A, TMABaldehyde DH I; B, TMABaldehyde DH II)

Bacterial cultures overexpressing TMABaldehyde DHs proteins in the BL21 DE3 strain of *E. coli* were grown for 16 hours at 25 °C in the presence (+) or absence (-) of 3 mM of IPTG. Lane 1 and 2, WT TMABaldehyde DH I; 3 and 4, D457Q; 5 and 6, E458A; 7 and 8, L459V; 9 and 10, D457Q-E458A-L459V; 11 and 12, WT TMABaldehyde DH II; 13 and 14, Q437D; 15 and 16, A438E; 17 and 18, V439L; 19 and 20, Q437D-A438E-V439L.

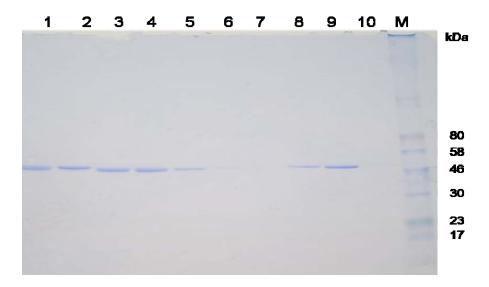


Fig. 3.6 Aliquots of purified enzyme (1.0–2.5 μg) for the wild-type and each TMABaldehyde DHs mutant were separated by 5–20% gradient gel SDS polyacrylamide gel electrophoresis and stained with Coomassie Brilliant Blue dye

Lane 1, TMABaldehyde DH I; 2, TMABaldehyde DH II; 3, D457Q; 4, E458A; 5, L459V; 6, D457Q-E458A-L459V; 7, Q437D; 8, A438E; 9, V439L; 10, Q437D-A438E-V439L; M, Color Plus prestained protein marker (New England Biolabs Inc., USA).

3.3.3 Effects of mutation on TMABaldehyde DHs activitity

To determine the impacts of the mutants on dehydrogenase activity, various aminoaldehydes as well as aliphatic aldehydes were chosen as substrate in the enzymatic assay. As shown in Table 3.2 and 3.3, wild-type TMABaldehyde DH I and TMABaldehyde DH II and their mutant versions oxidized TMABaldehyde and DMABaldehyde except the mutants Q437D and triple mutant of TMABaldehyde DH II. In addition, the present preparations were found slightly active against other several chemicals with aldehyde group. Especially the activity of Q437D and triple mutant of TMABaldehyde DH II showed catalytic activity toward acetaldehyde whereas they could not oxidize TMABaldehyde and DMABaldehyde. In contrast, they were inactive for alcoholic substrates, trimethylaminobutanol and dimethylaminobutanol (data not shown). The present preparations were found to be very specific for NAD⁺ and did not react with NADP⁺ (data not shown).

Table 3.2 The specific activities of TMABaldehyde DH I and D457Q, E458A, L459V and D457Q-E458A-L459V proteins measured with 0.8 mM of substrate

Substrate	TMABaldehyde DH I	D457Q	E458A	L459V	D457Q-E458A-L459V
TMABaldehyde	31.97	6.89	21.22	6.90	0.98
DMABaldehyde	43.08	5.24	21.34	6.15	3.09
4-Aminobutyraldehyde	0.70	0.19	0.69	0.17	0.34
Betainealdehyde	0.43	ND	0.04	ND	ND
Acetaldehyde	0.27	0.17	0.17	0.04	0.08
Propinaldehyde	0.63	0.49	0.49	0.13	0.32
Butyraldehyde	0.59	0.75	0.58	0.09	0.38
Isovaleraldehyde	0.08	0.08	0.07	ND	0.06
Pivaleraldehyde	0.04	0.04	ND	ND	0.02

All values are given in unit.mg⁻¹. ND stands for not detectable

There were no significant changes in substrate specificity by single mutation in TMABaldehyde DH I in the ratio of oxidation for TMABaldehyde/DMABaldehyde point of view. In contrast, triple mutant of TMABaldehyde DH I showed oxidative activity toward DMABaldehyde threefold greater than that toward TMABaldehyde.

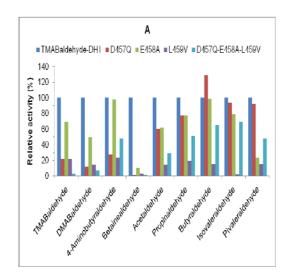
In the case of mutation on TMABaldehyde DH II, constructs Q437D and Q437D-A438E-V439L found to be inactive whereas the versions A438E and V439L maintained a little extent of activity (Table 3.3), indicating that the Gln residue of TMABaldehyde DH II is important for binding or formation of successive products. More specifically, compared to wild-type, A438E expressed about 4-times lower activity for TMABaldehyde and DMABaldehyde but maintained almost half of the activity for the oxidations of others aldehyde. The mutant V439L retained a relatively high activity for all of the substrates except pivaleraldehyde; exhibited non responsive higher activity than the wild-type for DMABaldehyde and 4-aminobutyraldehyde.

Table 3.3 The specific activities of TMABaldehyde DH II and Q437D, A438E, V439L and Q437D-A438E-V439L proteins measured with 0.8 mM of substrate

Substrate	TMABaldehyde DH II	Q437D	A438E	V439L	Q437D-A438E-V439L
TMABaldehyde	33.60	-	9.08	24.48	-
DMABaldehyde	13.81	-	3.84	20.73	-
4-Aminobutyraldehyde	0.35	-	0.21	0.76	-
Betainealdehyde	-	-	-	-	-
Acetaldehyde	0.19	-	0.09	0.16	-
Propinaldehyde	2.53	0.07	1.36	2.00	0.11
Butyraldehyde	4.36	-	4.09	3.13	-
Isovaleraldehyde	0.45	-	0.27	0.43	-
Pivaleraldehyde	0.62	-	0.32	0.20	-

All values are given in unit.mg⁻¹. "-" stands for inert

In respect to express the activity with percentage to compare with others, it may consider that, in the case of TMABaldehyde DH I, related to the wild-type mutants D457Q and D457Q-E458A-L459V showed the lower percentage of activity for TMABaldehyde, DMABaldehyde, and betaine aldehyde among the other substrates (Fig. 3.7 A). E458A mutant maintained more than 50% activity against TMABaldehyde, DMABaldehyde, and 4-aminobutyraldehyde compared with other mutant enzymes. In addition, E458A exhibited 10 times more activity against betaine aldehyde compared with any other mutant of TMABaldehyde DH I. Furthermore, the specific activity for construct L459V showed around 15% activity compare to wild-type for all substrates.



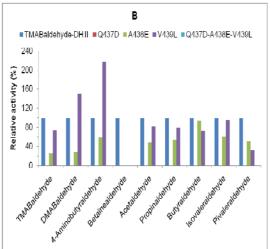


Fig. 3.7 A comparison of the substrate specificity of wild-type TMABaldehyde DHs and mutants in the aliquots of purified enzyme

The enzyme activities are shown as relative values, with wild-type activity taken as 100%

- A. The substrate preference of TMABaldehyde DH I wild-type and its mutated proteins D457Q, E458A, L459V and D457Q-E458A-L459V.
- B. The substrate preference of TMABaldehyde DH II wild-type and its mutated proteins D457Q, E458A, L459V and D457Q-E458A-L459V.

On the other hand, in the case of TMABaldehyde DH II, mutants Q437D and Q437D-A438E-V439L have been lost the activity. Comparing wild-type TMABaldehyde DH II, A438E showed less than 30% specific activity for TMABaldehyde and DMABaldehyde but around 50% for the others substrates (Fig. 3.7 B). Furthermore, the construct V439L retained a relatively high activity, more than 70% activity for all of the substrates except pivaleraldehyde.

3.3.4 $K_{\rm m}$ for substrates and cofactors

The products Q437D and Q437D-A438E-V439L in TMABaldehyde DH II almost abolished their activity, no kinetic parameters could be determined. As summarized in Table 3.4, comparing the K_m value 0.31 mM for TMABaldehyde in wild-type TMABaldehyde DH II, lower K_m value 0.12 mM was observed in wild-type TMABaldehyde DH I. In all mutants of TMABaldehyde DH I, the K_m values for NAD⁺ of them were increased more than twice compared to the wild-type. In particular, 3.5-fold higher K_m values for NAD⁺ were observed in L459V. Similarly, all TMABaldehyde DH I mutants showed K_m values for DMABaldehyde oxidation higher than wild type. In contrast, the presented data of K_m values for TMABaldehyde showed a little changes in the affinity for substrates with E458A and L458V but version D457Q displayed almost six times lowered affinity for TMABaldehyde (Table 3.4).

Table 3.4 Substrate affinities (K_m) of wild-type and mutants of TMABaldehyde DHs from *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM

Enzyme	TMABaldehyde	DMABaldehyde	NAD^{+}
TMABaldehyde DH I	0.12	0.07	0.15
D457Q	0.67	0.10	0.36
E458A	0.09	0.20	0.30
L459V	0.07	0.13	0.52
D457Q-E458A-L459V	0.25	0.27	0.30
TMABaldehyde DH II	0.31	0.62	1.16
A438E	0.25	0.48	0.70
V439L	0.05	0.11	0.09

Kinetic parameters were not determined for enzyme mutants Q437D and Q437D-A438E-V439L which exhibited extremely low levels of TMABaldehyde DH activity. All given values are in mM.

On the other hand, the mutation of TMABaldehyde DH II positively affected to substrate binding affinity. Alteration of the residues Asp438 and Val439 result in A438E and V439L showed a significant lower K_m values for TMABaldehyde, DMABaldehyde, and NAD⁺ with a significant improvement in the affinity (Table 3.4). Specifically,

almost two time's higher affinity was observed in A438E for NAD⁺ and DMABaldehyde. A more profound effect on TMABaldehyde DH II activity was found with the mutant V439L, relative to wild-type about 13-times higher affinity for NAD⁺ and almost 6-fold for TMABaldehyde and DMABaldehyde. Almost opposite scenario was observed with the mutants of TMABaldehyde DH I, except E458A and L459V for TMABaldehyde oxidation.

3.4 DISCUSSION

Many efforts were taken to evaluate the importance of the active-site residues in the aldehyde dehydrogenase superfamily (Hempel et al., 1993; Farre's et al., 1995; Wang and Weiner 1995; Johanson et al., 1998; Mann and Weiner, 1999; Perez-Miller et al., 2003; Gruez et al., 2004; Kopency et al., 2011). The reaction of TMABaldehyde DHs, as of other aldehyde dehydrogenases (ALDH), involves a nucleophilic attack by the catalytic cysteine on the aldehyde substrate, followed by thioester formation and hydride kick to the NAD(P)⁺ coenzyme (Wymore *et al.*, 2004). The product acid is then released by hydrolysis with the precipitation of a conserved glutamate acting as an active-site base. Several studies have evaluated the importance of the active-site residues in the ALDH superfamily. The catalytic cysteine [C302 and C282 respectively in Pseudomonas sp. 13CM TMABaldehyde DH I and DH II] has been mutated in rat liver ALDH2 and human ALDH2 (Farre's et al., 1995; Perez-Miller et al., 2003). Its replacement with alanine resulted in a complete loss of activity, where as its mutation to serine, as a poor nucleophile, resulted in a 10²-10⁵ fold lower dehydrogenase activity. The role of the active-site base has been studied in detail in human ALDH2 and ALDH3 (Wang and Weiner 1995; Mann and Weiner, 1999). Very recently, Tylichova et al., (2009) characterize two isoforms of plant aminoaldehyde dehydrogenase from Pisum sativum (PsAMADH1 and PsAMADH2) with broad specificity; can oxidize TMABaldehyde into carnitine precursor γ-butyrobetaine. Kaufman and Broquist (1977) demonstrated that TMABaldehyde is an intermediate in the L-carnitine biosynthesis of *Neurospora crassa* using isotope labeling experiments. The structure of *E. coli* YdcW was found to be resembles that of other aldehyde dehydrogenases and using the activities experiments claimed that *E. coli* YdcW was more active on medium-chains aldehyde than on betaine aldehyde (Gruez *et al.*, 2004).

In this study, the structure of TMABaldehyde DHs (Pseudomonas sp. 13CM) has been investigated with the site-directed mutagenesis based on their homology models using the structure of E. coli YdcW betaine aldehyde dehydrogenase (PDB entry 1WNB) (Gruez et al., 2004) whose primary sequence exhibit 38% identity with TMABaldehyde DH I and II for prediction of residues associated with substrate specificity and affinity to substrate. Apart from the structural similarity between these two TMABaldehyde DHs, differences in the residues D457-L459 on TMABaldehyde DH I and Q437-V439 on TMABaldehyde DH II were observed within 10 Å of the substrate binding site. Multiply aligned sequences also displayed a consistent length of completely different residues in a row with the position at C455-F466 on TMABaldehyde DH I and S435-W445 on TMABaldehyde DH II, assumed that the catalytic nature of these two enzymes differs with the involvement of the residues situated on the indicated area (Fig. 3.2; 3.4). It was considered that the protonated substrate nitrogen electrostatically interacts with the highly conserved negatively charged residues in the active site of TMABaldehyde DHs. To examine this assumption, the mutation of the residues Asp457, Glu458, and Leu459 on TMABaldehyde DH I; and Glu437, Ala438, and Val439 on TMABaldehyde DH II were performed by site-directed mutagenesis, significantly altered the specificity compare to wild-types.

Alteration of the residue Leu459 and subsequent construction L459V in TMABaldehyde DH I, changed the specific activity and affinity, considered that the shorter carbon chain of the side chain brought a change in substrate recognition. On the other hand, the mutant V439L in TMABaldehyde DH II with longer carbon chain showed decreased $K_{\rm m}$ values and the form of relationship between the enzyme and substrate to fit than the wild-type. It was inferred from these results that the

conformation of side chain not an important factor incases of TMABaldehyde DH II substrate affinity.

Almost similar affinity showed by the mutant E458A in TMABaldehyde DH I indicated that the negative charge of Glu did not have a major impact on the trimethylamino group. Little extent of changed affinity might be due to the space altered with the residue Ala than the change of the charge. In the case of TMABaldehyde DH II, the mutant A438E with increased side chains showed the higher substrate affinity, this was also observed with the construct V439L. It was also assumed that the possible negative charge of Glu worked on recognition of positive ammonium. However, the space of constructed enzyme might be narrowed by the substrate, not so increased the affinity.

Mutation of Asp457 in TMABaldehyde DH I with Gln led to weak activity and a significant increased $K_{\rm m}$ value (Table 3.2, 3.4) considered that this was might be due to the substitution of the negatively charged Asp with the positively charged Gln and no longer attracted the positive trimethylamino group. The evidences suggested that the Asp residue in catalytic area (Fig. 3.4) was the general base not only essential to maintain the high affinity of TMABaldehyde DH I, but also rate of its oxidation reaction. Similar findings were claimed in human aldehyde dehydrogenase 2 (ALDH2), alteration of Glu to Gln or Asp caused $10^2 - 10^3$ fold lower the activity, where as in ALDH3, completely losts the activity (Wang and Weiner 1995; Mann and Weiner 1999). Mutation of Gln437 in TMABaldehyde DH II abolished the activity and was impossible to quantify the affinity for the substrate recognition, confirmed that Gln437 has an important role for TMABaldehyde DH II activity which is consistence with our structural model (Fig. 3.4). It was possible that this feature mainly played by changes from Gln to Asp at the three sites caused conformational disorder and it was not appeared on SDS polyacrylamide gel electrophoresis (Fig. 3.6). However, it deserves the more experiments to check the role of Gln in TMABaldehyde DH II with constructing different mutants.

Another hypothesis was taken here that the construct with replacing the three residues may change the environment for substrate binding. To examine this, we constructed the triple mutants D457Q-E458A-L459V in TMABaldehyde DH I and Q437D-A438E-V439L in TMABaldehyde DH II. The mutants D457Q-E458A-L459V displayed very low (<1% of the wild-type) enzyme activities and substrate affinity. However, the nature of the mutant Q437D-A438E-V439L was not possible to verify using this approach, abolished its activities.

3.5 CONCLUSIONS

In conclusions, the three-dimentional modeled structures of the TMABaldehyde DH I and TMABaldehyde DH II revealed several amino acid residues in their substrate binding channels that may be important for the high-affinity binding of substrates to TMABaldehyde DHs for the catalytic function of the enzyme. This work examines the consequences of mutagenic alterations of the substrate channel residues in TMABaldehyde DHs. All of the mutants versions exhibited a substantial decrease in activity along with increase of K_m displayed by TMABaldehyde DH I mutants both for substrate and cofactor. In contrast, it is noteworthy that mutant A438E and V439L of TMABaldehyde DH II exhibited kinetic properties with a significant improvement in the affinity (K_m values lower than in the wild-type), pointed the electrostatic interactions with other residues present near/in the pocket which would enhance the affinity. The data presented here are consistent with the conclusion that the carboxylate residue Asp457 and Gln437 at the entrance to the substrate channel are essential for both the activity and substrate affinity of TMABaldehyde DHs, whereas Glu458, Leu459, Ala438, and Val439 localized near surrounding the entrance, are important mainly for the catalytic rate of the enzymes. Conclusively, the selected residues especially Asp and Gln at the substrate binding site of Pseudomonas sp. 13CM TMABaldehyde DHs are important for binding and formation of successive products. Nevertheless, improving affinity and changing the specificity probably will require substitutions of several amino acid residues.

Structural modeling of the enzyme from *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM and site-directed mutagenesis experiments explore understanding the role of critical residues and the mechanism of interaction between substrate and enzyme. All of the results presented here provide experimental evidence that both substrates preference and binding affinity are very complex in the *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM TMABaldehyde DHs. However, the observed kinetic differences provide new insights into carnitine biosynthetic enzyme at the atomic level.

GENERAL CONCLUSIONS

A great number of quaternary ammonium compounds (QACs) present in the nature including well-known representatives such as choline, glycine betaine, and L-carnitine which have different biological functions; for example, adaptation of organisms to environmental stress and transportation of chemical groups in many metabolic processes. QACs have a wide-range of commercial and consumer uses such as detergents, antistatics, wetting and softening agents, biocides, germicides, deodorizers, wood preservatives and emulsifiers. In percentage, this utilization translates into mostly fabric softeners (66%), coated clays (16%), and biocides (8%). After use, the residual product is discharged to sewage treatment plants or surface waters and finally to coastal waters, raising a great concern world-wide. Released into the environment, the biodegradability of QACs is limited by their antimicrobial activity. Each of the QACs has its own chemical and anti-microbiological characteristics. However, some microorganisms are able to demonstrate intrinsic resistance through inactivation of the biocide, and this will assist in the removal of such agents from the environment including *Pseudomonas* sp.

Regarding the global importance of QACs microbial degradation and metabolism of choline, L-carnitine, D-carnitine, 4-*N*-trimethylaminobutanol (TMA-Butanol), and Homocholine have been well investigated in the Laboratory of Microbial Biotechnology, Faculty of Agriculture, Tottori University, Japan. To elucidate the structure and function of TMA-Butanol (considerable structural resemblance to choline as a theme), a microorganism from soil have been identified as *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM, grown on TMA-Butanol, and the enzyme 4-*N*-trimethylaminobutanol dehydrogenase (TMA-Butanol DH) purified to apparent homogeneity. The isolated enzyme converts TMA-Butanol into 4-*N*-trimethylaminobutyraldehyde (TMABaldehyde). Additionally, 4-*N*-trimethylaminobutyraldehyde dehydrgenase (TMABaldehyde DH), isolated from the same organism, oxidized TMABaldehyde to yield γ-butyrobetaine. Consistent with these observations, postulated a complete pathway of TMA-Butanol degradation. Amino

terminal sequences and some properties of these two enzymes (TMA-Butanol DH and TMABaldehyde DH) have been described in previous study. From another point of view, TMABaldehyde DH mediates the reaction in carnitine biosynthetic pathway. The enzyme TMABaldehyde DH has been purified to homogeneity from beef liver and from rat liver. However, there is no report on molecular studies of these bacterial enzymes except rat TMABaldehyde DH. Moreover, the gene encoding the bacterial carnitine biosynthetic enzyme TMABaldehyde DH and TMA-Butanol DH has so far never been over-expressed. Therefore, this research was conducted to isolate the genes from *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM, prepare and characterize the recombinants, and to identify the critical residues for the activity of TMABaldehyde DH.

In Chapter 1, the gene encoding TMABaldehyde DH from Pseudomonas sp. 13CM, isolated by shotgun cloning. Sequence analysis indicated that the DNA fragment of 6,987 nucleotides included four complete ORFs. The translated ORF1 has 92% positional identity with the putative betaine aldehyde dehydrogenase of *Pseudomonas* putida KT2440 (Q88PZ0). Of the other ORFs, the encoded proteins of ORF2, ORF3, and ORF4 were, respectively, similar to the putative membrane protein (Q88PZ1), major facilitator family transporter (Q88PZ6), and the putative MFS efflux transporter (Q88PZ7). The amino acid sequence of 476 amino acids deduced from the nucleotide sequence of ORF1 was inserted into an expression vector pET24b (+) and highly expressed in Escherichia coli BL21 (DE3) under the control of a T7 promoter. The molecular mass of the enzyme was estimated at about 150 kDa using gel filtration approach. The enzyme was found to be a trimer with identical 52 kDa subunits by SDS-PAGE, coincided to about 51 kDa by MALDI-TOF mass spectrometry analysis. The isoelectric point was found to be 4.5. Optimum pH and temperature were found respectively as pH 9.5 and 40 °C. The K_m values for TMABaldehyde, 4dimethylaminobutyraldehyde (DMABaldehyde), and NAD⁺ were respectively, 0.31 mM, 0.62 mM, and 1.16 mM. The molecular, electrical, and catalytic properties clearly differed from those of TMABaldehyde DH I, which was discovered initially in Pseudomonas sp. 13CM. The new type of enzyme designated as "TMABaldehyde DH II". The results of this work clearly indicate that the TMABaldehyde DH II is a new type

of bacterial TMABaldehyde DH. The culture supernatant of the wild strain *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM contains dominantly TMABaldehyde DH I, and thus far it has been difficult to detect TMABaldehyde DH II during the purification process from the culture supernatant, due to its extremely low content. Under such circumstances, the molecular cloning with *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM as a gene donor led to the discovery of TMABaldehyde DH II followed by production of a large quantity of the enzyme in a recombinant *E. coli* strain.

In Chapter 2, sequencing of the genes encoding TMABaldehyde DH I and TMA-Butanol DH from *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM by general cloning technique i.e., gene amplification by PCR using the primers designed from the N-terminal sequences of the proteins and from the conserved sequences in closely-related proteins have been described. The inverse PCR was used to determine the nucleotide sequence of the regions upstream and downstream of the TMABaldehyde DH I and TMA-Butanol DH gene, designed the primers based on inverted repeats border sequences. Assembly of the overlapping sequence fragments allowed reconstituting two open reading frames, and coding for amino acid residue polypeptide. The deduced sequences have shown the complete identity with the previously reported respective N-terminus. Database analysis revealed that the primary structure of protein encoding TMABaldehyde DH I and TMA-Butanol DH have shown high similarity with aldehyde dehydrogenase (94%) and iron containing alcohol dehydrogenase (87%) of P. putida GB-1. The chapter also covers the preparation of recombinant TMABaldehyde DH I and TMA-Butanol DH over-expressed in E. coli. The enzymological properties of over-expressed recombinant TMABaldehyde DH I were also figure out in this chapter. The enzyme had a molecular mass estimated about 160 kDa by gel filtration, trimer with identical 50 kDa subunits. Optimum pH and temperature were found respectively, pH 9.5 and 50 °C. The K_m values for TMABaldehyde, DMABaldehyde, and NAD⁺ were respectively, 0.12 mM, 0.07 mM, and 0.15 mM. Characterization of purified recombinant TMABaldehyde DH I, confirmed the enzyme had essentially the same properties those of TMABaldehyde DH I which was discovered initially in *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM. Molecular cloning with Pseudomonas sp. 13CM as a gene donor led to the production of a large quantity of the enzyme in a recombinant strain. The recombinant TMABaldehyde DH I from *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM can now be obtained in large quantity necessary for further biochemical characterization and possible applications.

The study in Chapter 3 was attempted to investigate the several critical residues located in the portion of the substrate binding pocket of TMABaldehyde DHs (TMABaldehyde DH I and TMABaldehyde DH II) from *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM, sitedirected mutagenesis have been carried out. Genes encoding TMABaldehyde DH I and TMABaldehyde DH II were comprised of respectively, 1488 and 1431 nucleotides, which encoded the proteins comprising of respectively, 496 and 476 amino acids. Amino acid sequences from TMABaldehyde DH I and II exhibited high homology with respectively P. putida GB-1 putative aldehyde dehydrogenase and P. putida KT2440 putative betaine aldehyde dehydrogenase. Unfortunately, the crystal structures of TMABaldehyde DH and from these two microorganisms were not available. Therefore, a theoretical structural model was constructed by comparing the sequences of E. coli YdcW betain aldehyde dehydrogenase (PDB code 1WNB) whose crystal structure was available, showed 38% identity with TMABaldehyde DHs in average. Based on the homology model and alignment the residues Asp457, Glu458, and Leu459 in TMABaldehyde DH I; and corresponding positioned residues such as Gln437, Ala438, and Val 439 in TMABladehyde-DH II at the entrance to the substrate channel (less than 10 Å distances from the substrate binding site) were hypothesized to be important for the high-affinity binding of substrates to TMABaldehyde DHs for the catalytic function of the enzyme. For the investigation, the residues of TMABaldehyde DH I were replaced with that of the corresponding positioned residues of TMABaldehyde DH II and viceversa. All of the mutants versions exhibited a substantial decrease in activity along with increase of K_m displayed by TMABaldehyde DH I mutants both for substrate and cofactor. In contrast, it is noteworthy that mutant A438E and V439L of TMABaldehyde DH II exhibited kinetic properties with a significant improvement in the affinity ($K_{\rm m}$ values lower than in the wild-type), pointed the electrostatic interactions with other residues present near/in the pocket which would enhance the affinity. The data presented here are consistent with the conclusion that the carboxylate residue Asp457 and Gln437

at the entrance to the substrate channel are essential for both the activity and substrate affinity of TMABaldehyde DHs, whereas Glu458, Leu459, Ala438, and Val439 localized near surrounding the entrance, are important mainly for the catalytic rate of the enzymes. Conclusively, the selected residues especially Asp and Gln at the substrate binding site of *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM TMABaldehyde DHs are important for binding and formation of successive products. Nevertheless, improving affinity and changing the specificity probably will require substitutions of several amino acid residues. Structural modeling and site-directed mutagenesis experiments explore understanding the role of critical residues and the mechanism of interaction between substrate and enzyme. All of the results presented here provide experimental evidence that both substrates preference and binding affinity are very complex in the *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM TMABaldehyde DHs. However, the observed kinetic differences provide new insights into carnitine biosynthetic enzyme at the atomic level.

Generally speaking, this study provides basic molecular information on the enzymes TMABaldehyde DH and TMA-Butanol DH involved in the microbial degradation pathway of TMA-Butanol and discussed the biochemical properties of the over-expressed TMABaldehyde DHs as well as constructed mutants. This information is important in order to explore these metabolites and enzymes in biotechnology. Further research will be focused on total refinement of these enzymes and discuss the nature by crystallizations, and their possible applications.

REFERENCES

- **Abe, K.; Takayanagi, M. and Saito, H. 1990.** Effects of recombinant human basic fibroblast growth factor and its modified protein CS23 on survival of primary cultured neurons from various regions of fetal rat brain. *Japanese Journal of Pharmacology* **53:** 221–227.
- Altschul, S.F.; Altschul, S. F.; Gish, W.; Miller, W.; Myers, E. W. and Lipman, D. J. 1990. Basic local alignment search tool. *Journal of Molecular Biology* 215: 403–410.
- Angelini, C.; Trevisan, C.; Isaya, G.; Pegolo, G. and Vergani, L. 1987. Clinical varieties of carnitine and carnitine palmitoyltransferase deficiency. *Clinical Biochemistry* 20: 1–7.
- **Annamalai, T. and Venkitanarayanan, K. 2009.** Role of proP and proU in betaine uptake by *Yersinia enterocolitica* under cold and osmotic stress conditions. *Appled and Environmental Microbiology* **75(6):** 1471–7.
- Anthoni, U.; Christophersen, C.; Hougaard, L. and Nielsen, P. H. 1991. Quaternary ammonium compounds in the biosphere: an example of a versatile adaptive strategy. *Comparative Biochemistry and Physiology* 99: 1–18.
- **Arakawa, K.; Takabe, T.; Sugiyama, T. and Akazawa, T. 1987.** Purification of betaine aldehyde dehydrogenase from spinach leaves and preparation of its antibody. *Journal of Biochemistry* **101:** 1485–1488.
- **Arena, J.M. 1964.** Poisoning and other health hazards associated with use of detergents. *Journal of the American Medical Association* **190:** 56–58.
- **Arima, J.; Uesumi, A.; Mitsuzumi, H.; Mori, N. 2010.** Biochemical characterization of L-carnitine dehydrogenases from *Rhizobium* sp. and *Xanthomonas* translucens. *Bioscience, Biotechnology and Biochemistry* **76(6):** 1237–42.
- Aurich, H.; Kleber, H-P.; Sorger, H. and Tauchert, H. 1968. Reininung and eigenschaften der carnitindehydrogenase aus *Pseudomonas aeruginosa*. *European Journal of Biochemistry* **6:** 196–201.

- Barrass, B.C.; Coult, D.B.; Drysdale, A.C. and Marjoy, D.H. 1970. Inhibition and activation of ceruloplasmin by extracts from the urine of schizophrenic patients. *Biochemical Pharmacology* 19: 1675–1679.
- Bellinghieri, G.; Santoro, D.; Calvani, M.; Mallamace, A. and Savica, V. 2003. Carnitine and hemodialysis. *American Journal of Kidney Diseasel* 41: S116–122.
- Bieber, L.L. 1988. Carnitine. Annual Review of Biochemistry 57: 261–283.
- **Boch, J.; Kempf, B. and Bremer, E. 1994.** Osmoregulation in *Bacillus subtilis*: synthesis of the osmoprotectant glycine betaine from exogenously provided choline. *Journal of Bacteriology* **176(17):** 5364–5371.
- **Boch, J.; Nau-Wagner, G.; Kneip, S. and Bremer, E. 1997.** Glycine betaine aldehyde dehydrogenase from *Bacillus subtilis*: characterization of an enzyme required for the synthesis of the osmoprotectant glycine betaine. *Archives of Microbiology* **168:** 282–9.
- **Boksa, P. and Collier, B. 1980.** Acetylation of homocholine by Rat Brain: Subcellular serve as substrate for choline acetyltransferase *in situ* and *in vitro*. *Journal of Neurochemistry* **34(6):** 1470–1482.
- **Bremer, J. 1983.** Carnitine: metabolism and functions. *Physiology Review* **63:** 1420–1480.
- **Budavari, S. 1996.** The Merck index: an encyclopedia of chemicals, drugs and biological, 12th ed. Rahay, New Jersey, Merck and co., Inc., pp1089–1093.
- **Carroll, P.T. and Aspry, J.M. 1980.** Subcellular origin of cholinergic transmitter release from mouse brain. *Science* **210:** 641–642.
- **Chern, M.K. and Pietruszko, R. 1995.** Human aldehyde dehydrogenase E3 isozyme is a betaine aldehyde dehydrogenase. *Biochemical and Biophysical Research Communication* **213:** 561–568.
- Colllier, B.; Lovat, S.; Ilson, D.; Barker, L.A. and Mittag, T.W. 1977. The uptake, metabolisms and release of homocholine: studies with rat brain synaptosomes and cat superior cervical ganglion. *Journal of Neurochemistry* 28: 331–339.
- Conway, T. and Ingram, L.O. 1989. Similarity of *Escherichia coli* propanediol oxidoreductase (fucO product) and an unusual alcohol dehydrogenase from

- *Zymomonas mobilis* and *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. *Journal of Bacteriology* **171:** 3754–3759.
- Craig, S.A.S. 2004. Betaine in human nutrition. *American Journal of Clinical Nutrition* 80: 539–549.
- Cross, J. 1994. Introduction to cationic surfactants. In: Jungermann E, ed. *Cationic Surfactants* New York, NY:Marcel Dekker; 1994:6-5.
- Curtis, D.R. and Ryall, R.W. 1966. The synaptic excitation of Renshaw cells. Experimental Brain Research 2: 81–96.
- **David, L.; Michae, N. and Cox, M. 2005.** *Lehninger Principles of Biochemistry.* W.H. Freeman and Company, New York.
- Dayanand, C.D.; Krishnamurthy, N.; Ashakiran, S.; Shashidhar, K.N. 2011.

 Carnitine: A novel health factor-An overview. *International Journal of Pharmaceutical and Biomedical Research* 2(2): 79–89.
- **Dreisbach, R.H. and Robertson, W.O. 1987.** Handbook of poisoning: prevention, diagnosis and treatment 12th ed. Appleton and lange, California, p369
- **Dunn, W.A.; Rettura, G.; Seifter, E. and Englard S. 1984.** Carnitine biosynthesis from gamma-butyrobetaine and from exogenous protein-bound 6-N-trimethyl-L-Lysine by the perfused guinea pig liver. Effect of ascorbate deficiency on the in situ activity of gamma-butyrobetaine hydroxylase. *Journal of Biological Chemistry* **259:** 10764–70.
- Edman, P. and Begg, G. 1967. A protein sequenator. European Journal of Biochemistry 1: 80–91.
- **Englard, S. 1979.** Hydroxylation of γ -butyrobetaine to carnitine in human and monkey tissues. *FEBS Letters* **102:** 297–300.
- **Falkenberg, P. and Strom, A.R. 1990.** Purification and characterization of osmoregulatory betaine aldehyde dehydrogenase of *Escherichia coli. Biochimica et Biophysica Acta* **1034:** 253–259.
- Fan, F.; Ghanem, M. and Gadda, G. 2004. Cloning, sequence analysis, and purification of choline oxidase from *Arthrobacter globiformis*: a bacterial

- enzyme involved in osmotic stress tolerance. *Archives of Microbiology* **135**: 305–310.
- Farre's, J.; Wang, T.T.; Cunningham, S.J. and Weiner, H. 1995. Investigation of the active site cysteine residue of rat liver mitochondrial aldehyde dehydrogenase by site-directed mutagenesis. *Biochemistry* 34: 2592–2598.
- **Fiona, F.; Clark, G.C. and Victor, A.Z. 1997.** Topology of carnitine palmitoyltransferase I in the mitochondrial outer membrane. *Biochemical Journal* **323:** 711–718.
- **Frisell, W.R. 1971.** One-carbon metabolism in microorganisms. I. Oxidative demethylation in a sarcisine utilizing bacterium. *Archives of Biochemistry and Biophysics* **142:** 213–222.
- **Gadda, G.; Powell, N.L.N. and Menon, P. 2004.** The trimethylammonium head group of choline is a major is a major determinant for substrate binding and specificity in choline oxidase. *Archives of Biochemistry and Biophysics* **430:** 264–273.
- **Garrow, T.A. 1996.** Purification, kinetic properties and cDNA cloning of mammalian betaine homocysteine methyltransferase. *Journal of Biological Chemistry* **271:** 22831–22838.
- **Goulas, P. 1988.** Purification and properties of carnitine dehydrogenase from *Pseudomonas putida. Biochimica Biophysica Acta* **957:** 335–339.
- Gruez, A.; Roig-Zamboni, V.; Salomoni, S.G.A.; Valencia, C.; Tegoni, V.C.M. and Cambillau, C. 2004. Crystal structure and kinetics identify *Escherichia coli* YdcW gene product as a medium-chain aldehyde dehydrogenase. *Journal of Molecular Biology* 343: 29–41.
- **Hanschmann, H. and Kleber, H.P. 1997.** Purification and characterization of D(+)-carnitine dehydrogenase from *Agrobacterium* sp.-a new enzyme of carnitine metabolism. *Biochimica Biophysica Acta* **1337(1):** 133–42.
- Hanschmann, H.; Doss, A. and Kleber, H.P. 1994. Occurrence of carnitine dehydrogenases with different steriospecificity in *Agrobacterium* sp. *FEMS Microbiology Letters* 119: 371–376.

- **Hanschmann, H.; Enricht, R. and Kleber, H.P. 1997.** Purification and properties of L(-)-carnitine dehydrogenase from *Agrobacterium* sp. *Biochimica Biophysica Acta* **1290(2):** 177–83.
- **Hassan, M. 2008.** Enzymatic studies on the degradation of 4-*N*-trimethylamino-1-butanol by *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM. Ph.D. Thesis, Tottori University, Japan.
- Hassan, M.; Morimoto, S.; Murakami, H.; Ichiyanagi, T. and Mori, N. 2007.

 Purification and characterization of 4-N-trimethylamino-1-butanol dehydrogenase of *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM. *Bioscience Biotechnology and Biochemistry* 71: 1439–1446.
- Hassan, M.; Okada, M.; Ichiyanagi, T. and Mori, N. 2008. 4-N-trimethylaminobutyraldehyde dehydrogenase: purification and characterization of an enzyme from *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM. *Bioscience Biotechnology, and Biochemistry* 72: 155–162.
- **Hempel, J.; Nicholas, H. and Lindahl, R. 1993.** Aldehyde dehydrogenases: widespread structural and functional diversity within a shared framework. *Protein Science* **2:** 1890–1900.
- **Howe, J.C.; Williams, J.R. and Holden, J.M. 2004.** In collaboration with Zeisel, S. H. and Mar, M. USDA Database for choline content of common foods.
- **Hulse, J.D. and Henderson, L.M. 1980.** Carnitine biosynthesis: purification of 4-*N* trimethylaminobutyraldehyde dehydrogenase from beef liver. *Journal of Biological Chemistry* **255:** 1146–1151.
- **Hulse, J.D.; Ellis, S.R. and Henderson, L.M. 1978.** Carnitine biosynthesis. beta-Hydroxylation of trimethyllysine by an alpha-ketoglutarate-dependent mitochondrial dioxygenase. *Journal of Biological Chemistry* **253:** 1654–1659.
- **Hunt, R. and Renshaw, R. 1934.** Further studies of the methyl cholines and analogous compounds. *The Journal of Pharmacology* **51(2):** 237–262.
- **Husazar, G. 1975.** Tissue-specific biosynthesis of ϵ -*N*-monomethyllysine and ϵ -*N*-trimethyllysine in skeletal and cardiac muscle myosin: A model for the cell-free study of post-translational amino acid modifications in proteins. *Journal of Molecular Biology* **94:** 311–326.

- **Ikuta, S.; Imamura, S.; Misaki, H. and Horiuti, Y. 1977.** Purification and characterization of choline oxidase from *Arthrobacter globiformis. Journal of Biochemistry (Tokyo)* **82:** 1741–1749.
- **Jakobs, B.S. and Wanders, R.J.A. 1995.** Fatty acid beta-oxidation in peroxisomes and mitochondria: the first, unequivocal evidence for the involvement of carnitine in shuttling propionyl-CoA from peroxisomes to mitochondria. *Biochemical and Biophysical Research Communication* **213:** 1035–1041.
- Johansson, K.; El-Ahmad, M.; Ramaswamy, S.; Hjelmqvist, L.; Jornvall, H. and Eklund, H. 1998. Structure of betaine aldehyde dehydrogenase at 2.1 Å resolution. *Protein Science* 7: 2106–2117.
- Jung, H.; Jung, K.; Kleber, H.P. and Sorger, H. 1990. Reinigung und eigenschaften der carnitindehydrogenase aus *Pseudomonas aeruginosa*. European Journal of Biochemistry 6: 196–201.
- **Kaufman, R.A. and Broquist, H.P. 1977.** Biosynthesis of carnitine in *Neurospora crassa. Journal of Biological Chemistry* **252:** 7437–7439.
- **Kendler, B.S. 1986.** Carnitine: an overview of its role in preventive medicine. *Preventive Medicine* **15:** 373–390.
- **Kleber, H.P. 1997.** Bacterial carnitine metabolism. *FEMS Microbiology Letters* **147:** 1–9.
- **Kleber, H.P.; Seim, H.; Aurich, H. and Strack, E. 1977.** Verwertung von Trimethylammoniumverbindungen durch *Acenetobacter calcoaceticus*. *Archive of Microbiology* **112:** 201–206.
- Kopec'ny, 'D.; Tylichova, 'M.; Snegaroff, J.; Popelkova, 'H. and S'ebela, M. 2011. Carboxylate and aromatic active-site residues are determinants of high-affinity binding of x-aminoaldehydes to plant aminoaldehyde dehydrogenases. *FEBS Journal* 278: 3130–3139.
- **Kosswig, K. 2002.** "Surfactants" in Ullmann's Encyclopedia of Industrial Chemistry, Wiley-VCH, Weinheim
- **Laemmli, U.K. 1970.** Cleavage of structural proteins during the assembly of the head of bacteriophage T4. *Nature* **227:** 680–685.

- **Landfald, B. and Strom, A.R. 1986.** Choline-glycine betaine pathway confers a high level of osmotic tolerance in *Escherichia coli. Journal of Bacteriology* **165:** 849–855.
- Lee, K.L.; Cava, M.; Amiri, P.; Ottoboni, T. and Lindquist, R. 1992. Betaine homocysteine methyltransferase from rat liver: Purification and inhibition by a boronic acid substrate analogue. *Archives of Biochemistry and Biophysics* 292: 77–86.
- **Liedtke, A.J.; Nellis, S.H.; Whitesell, L.F. and Mahar, C.Q. 1982.** Metabolic and mechanical effects using L- and D-carnitine in working swine hearts. *Heart and Circulatory Physiology* **243:** 691–697.
- **Lindstedt, G.; Lindstedt, S.; Midtvedt, T. and Toft, M. 1967.** The formation and degradation of carnitine in *Pseudomonas. Biochemistry* **6:** 1262–1270.
- Livingstone, J.R.; Maruo, T.; Yoshida, I.; Tarui, Y.; Hirooka, K.; Yamamoto, Y; Tsutui, N. and Hirasawa, E. 2003. Purification and properties of betaine aldehyde dehydrogenase from *Avena sativa*. *Journal of Plant Research* 116: 133–140.
- **Lopes, J.A. 1986.** Evaluation of dairy plant sanitizers against *Salmonella typhimurium* and *Listeria monocytogenes. Journal of Dairy Science* **69:** 2791–2796.
- **Lowry, O.H.; Rosebrough, N.J.; Farr, A.L. and Randall, R.J. 1951.** Protein measurement with the folin phenol reagent. *Journal of Biological Chemistry* **193:** 265–275.
- **Macdonnell, G. and Russell, A.D. 1999.** Antiseptics and disinfectants: activity, action, and resistance. *Clinical Microbiology Reviews* **12:** 47–179.
- **Mann, C.J. and Weiner, H. 1999.** Differences in the roles of conserved glutamic acid residues in the active site of human class 3 and class 2 aldehyde dehydrogenases. *Protein Science* **8:** 1922–1929.
- **McGarry, J.D.; Brown, N.F. 1997.** The mitochondrial carnitine palmitoyl-transferase system: from concept to molecular analysis. *European Journal of Biochemistry* **244:** 1–14.

- Mckeever, M.P.; Weir, D.G.; Molloy, A. and Scott, J.M. 1991. Betaine-homocysteine methyltransferase: Organ distribution in the man, pig, and rat and subcellular distribution in the rat. *Archives of Biochemistry and Biophysics* **256**: 93–98.
- **Millian, N.S. and Garrow, T.A. 1998.** Human betaine-homocysteine methyltransferase is a zinc metalloenzyme. *Archives of Biochemistry and Biophysics* **356:** 93–98.
- **Mitchell, M.E. 1978.** Carnitine metabolism in human subjects. I. Normal metabolism. *American Journal of Clinical Nutrition* **31:** 293–306.
- Miura-Fraboni, J. and Englard, S. 1983. Quantitative aspects of γ-butyrobetaine and D- and L-carnitine utilization by growing cell culture of *Acenetobacter calcoaceticus* and *Pseudomonas putida*. FEMS Microbilogy Letters 18: 113–116.
- **Mohamed Ahmed, I.A. 2010. S**tudies on the microbial degradation of homocholine. Ph.D. Thesis, Tottori University, Japan.
- Mohamed Ahmed, I.A.; Arima, J.; Ichiyanagi, T.; Sakuno, E. and Mori, N. 2009a.

 Isolation and characterization of 3-N-trimethylamino-1-propanol degrading

 Arthrobacter sp. strain E5. Research Journal of Microbiology 4(2): 49–58.
- Mohamed Ahmed, I.A.; Arima, J.; Ichiyanagi, T.; Sakuno, E. and Mori, N. 2010. Isolation and characterization of homocholine-degrading *Pseudomonas* sp. strains A9 and B9b. *World Journal of Microbiology and Biotechnology* **26**: 1455–1464.
- Mohamed Ahmed, I.A.; Arima, J.; Ichiyanagi, T.; Sakuno, E. Mori, N. 2009b.

 Isolation and characterization of 3-N-trimethylamino-1-propanol degrading
 Rhodococcus sp. strain A2. FEMS Microbiology Letters 296: 219–225.
- Montella, C.; Bellsolell, L.; Pe'rez-Luque, R.; Badı'a, J.; Baldoma, L.; Coll, M. and Aguilar, J. 2005. Crystal structure of an iron-dependent group III dehydrogenase that interconverts L-lactaldehyde and L-1,2-propanediol in *Escherichia coli. Journal of Bacteriology* 187: 4957–4966.
- Mori, N.; Fuchigami, S. and Kitamoto, Y. 2002. Purification and properties of betaine aldehyde dehydrogenase with high affinity for NADP from *Arthrobacter globiformis*. *Journal of Bioscience and Bioengineering* 93: 130–135.

- Mori, N.; Kawakami, B.; Hyakutome, K.; Tani, Y. and Yamada, H. 1980. Characterization of betaine aldehyde dehydrogenase from *Cylindrocarpon didynum* M-1. *Agricultural and Biological Chemistry* 44: 3015–3016.
- **Mori, N.; Mitsuzumi, H. and Kitamoto, Y. 1994.** Purification and characterization of carnitine dehydrogenase from *Pseudomonas* sp. YS-240. *Journal of Fermentation and Bioengineering* **78:** 337–340.
- Mori, N.; Shirakawa, K.; Uzura, K.; Kitamoto, Y. and Ichikawa, Y. 1988. Formation of ethylene glycol and trimethylamine from aholine by *Candida tropicalis*. FEMS Microbiology Letters 51: 41–44.
- Mori, N.; Yoshida, N. and Kitamoto, Y. 1992. Purification and properties of betaine aldehyde dehydrogenase from *Xanthomonas translucens*. *Journal of Fermentation and Bioengineering* 73: 352–356.
- **Murthy, M.S. and Pande, S.V. 1987.** Malonyl-CoA binding site and the overt palmitoyltransferase activity reside on the opposite sides of the outer mitochondrial membrane. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Science* **84:** 378–382.
- Nagasawa, T.; Kawabata, Y.; Tani, Y. and Ogata, K. 1976. Purification and characterization of betaine aldehyde dehydrogenase from *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* A-16. *Agricultural and Biological Chemistry* 40: 1743–1749.
- Nagasawa, T.; Mori, N.; Tani, Y. and Ogata, K. 1976a. Characterization of choline dehydrogenase of *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* A-16. *Agricultural and Biological Chemistry* 40: 2077–2084.
- Nakamura, Y.; Gojobori, T. and Ikemura, T. 2000. Codon usage tabulated from the international DNA sequence databases: status for the year 2000. *Nucleic Acids Research* 28: 292.
- Neale, A.D.; Scopes, R.K.; Kelly, J.M. and Wettenhall, R.E. 1986. The two alcohol dehydrogenases of *Zymomonas mobilis*. Purification by differential dye ligand chromatography, molecular characterization and physiological roles. *European Journal of Biochemistry* 154: 119–124.

- **Nelson, S.H.; Benishin, C.G. and Carroll, P.T. 1980.** Accumulation and metabolisms of choline and homocholine by mouse brain subcellular fractions. *Biochemical Pharmacology* **29:** 1949–1957.
- **Nishihara, T.; Okamoto, T.; and Nishihara, N. 2000.** Biodegradation of idecyldimethylammonium chloride by *Pseudomonas fluerescens* TN4 isolated from activated sludge. *Journal of Applied Microbiology* **88:** 641–647.
- Nishiyama, N.; Toshima, Y.; and Ikeda Y. 1995. Biodegradation of alkyltrimethylammonium salts in activated sludge. *Chemosphere* 30: 593–603.
- Ochman, H.; Gerber, A.S. and Hart, D.L. 1988. Genetic applications of an inverse polymerase chain reaction. *Genetics* 120: 621–623.
- **Olson, A.L. and Rebouche, C.J. 1987.** Gamma-Butyrobetaine hydroxylase activity is not rate limiting for carnitine biosynthesis in the human infant. *Journal of Nutrition.* **117(6):** 1024–1031.
- Olson, J.A. 1966. Lipid metabolism. *Annual Review of Biochemistry* 35: 559–558.
- Palik, W.K. and Kim, S. 1971. Protein methylation. Science 174: 114–119.
- **Paulson, D.J. and Shug, A.L. 1981.** Tissue specific depletion of L-carnitine in rat heart and skeletal muscle by D-carnitine. *Life Sciences* **28:** 2931–2938.
- **Perez-Miller, S.J. and Hurley, T.D. 2003.** Coenzyme isomerization is integral to catalysis in aldehyde dehydrogenase. *Biochemistry* **42:**7100–7109.
- **Porter, D.H.; Cook, R.J. and Wagner, C. 1985.** Enzymatic properties of dimethylglycine dehydrogenase and sarcosine dehydrogenase from rat liver. *Archives of Biochemistry and Biophysics* **243:** 396–407.
- Price, N.; van der Leij, F.; Jackson, V.; Corstorphine, C.; Thomson, R.; Sorensen, A. and Zammit, V. 2002. A novel brain-expressed protein related to carnitine palmitoyltransferase I. *Genomics* 80: 433–442.
- Raetz, C.R. 1975. Isolation of *Escherichia coli* mutants defective in enzymes of membrane lipid synthesis. *Proceedings of National Academy of Science* 72: 2274–2278.

- **Ramsay, R.R. and Arduini, A. 1993.** The carnitine acyltransferases and their role in modulating acyl-CoA pools. *Archives of Biochemistry and Biophysics* **302:** 307–314.
- Ramsay, R.R.; Gandour, R.D. and van der Leij, F.R. 2001. Molecular enzymology of carnitine transfer and transport. *Biochimica Biophysica Acta* 1546: 21–43.
- Rathinasabapathi, B.; Burnet, M.; Russell, B.L.; Gage, D.A.; Liao, P.C.; Nye, P.; Scott, G.J.; Golbeck, J.H. and Hanson, A.D. 1997. Choline monoxygenase, an unusual iron-sulfur enzyme catalyzing the first step of glycine betaine synthesis in plants: prosthetic group characterization and cDNA cloning. *PNAS* 94: 3454–3458.
- **Rebouche, C.J. 1990.** Carnitine transport and tissue carnitine accretion in rats. *Biochimica Biophysica Acta* **1033(1):** 111–3.
- **Rebouche, C.J. 1991.** Ascorbic acid and carnitine biosynthesis. *The American Journal of clinical Nutrition* **54:** 1147S–52S.
- **Rebouche, C.J. 1992.** Carnitine function and requirements during the life cycle. *The FASEB Journal* **6:** 3379–3386.
- **Rebouche, C.J. and Engel, A.G. 1980.** Tissue distribution of carnitine biosynthetic enzymes in man. *Biochimica Biophysica Acta* **630:** 22–29.
- **Rebouche, C.J. and Seim, H. 1998.** Carnitine metabolism and its regulation in microorganisms and mammals. *Annual Review of Nutrition* **18:** 39–61.
- **Reid, M.F. and Fewson, C.A. 1994.** Molecular characterization of microbial alcohol dehydrogenases. *Critical Review of Microbiology* **20:** 13–56.
- **Robbert, H.; Le Marrec, C.; Blanco, C. and Jabbar, M. 2000.** Glycine betaine, carnitine, and choline enhance salinity tolerance and prevent the accumulation of sodium to a level inhibiting growth of *Tetragenococcus halophila*. *Applied and Environmental Microbiology* **66:** 509–517.
- **Roberts, M.F. 2005.** Organic compatible solutes of halotolerant and halophilic Microorganisms. *Saline Systems* **1:5:** 1–30.

- **Rozewadowski, K.L.; Khachatourians, G.G. and Selvaraj, G. 1991.** Choline oxidase, a catabolic enzyme in Arthrobacter pascens, facilitates adaptation to osmotic stress in *Escherichia coli. Journal of Bacteriology* **173:** 472–478.
- **Russel, R. and Scopes, R.K. 1994.** Use of hydrophobic chromatography for purification of membrane-located choline dehydrogenase from a *Pseudomonas* strain. *Bioseparation* 4: 279–284.
- **Russell, B.L.; Rathinasabapathi, B and Hanson, A.D. 1998.** Osmotic stress induces expression of choline monoxygenase in sugar beet and amaranth. *Plant Physiology* **116:** 859–865.
- **Sachan, D.S. and Hoppel, C.L. 1980.** Carnitine biosynthesis: Hydroxylation of N6-trimethyl-lysine to 3-hydroxy-N6-trimethyl-lysine. *Biochemical Journal* **188:** 529–534.
- **Saito, H. and Miura, K. 1963.** Preparation of transforming deoxyribonucleic acid by phenol treatment. *Biochimica Biophysica Acta* **72:** 619–629.
- Sambrook, J.; Fritsch, E.F. and Maniatis, T. 1989. Molecular cloning: A laboratory manual, Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory Press, New York.
- Sanger, F.; Air, G.M.; Barrell, B.G.; Brown, N.L.; Coulson, A.R.; Fiddes, C.A.; Hutchison, C.A.; Slocombe, P.M. and Smith, M. 1977. Nucleotide sequence of bacteriophage phi X174 DNA. *Nature* 265(5596): 687–695.
- Schwede, T.; Kopp, J.; Guex, N. and Peitsch, M.C. 2003. SWISS-MODEL: an automated protein homology-modeling server. *Nucleic Acids Research* 31(13): 3381–3385.
- **Seim, H.; Loster, H.; Claus, R.; Kleber, H.P. and Strack, E. 1982.** Formation of γ-butyrobetaine and trimethylamine from quaternary ammonium compounds structure-related to L-carnitine and choline by *Proteus vulgaris. FEMS Microbiology Letters* **13:** 201–205.
- Setyahadi, S.; Ueyama, T.; Arimoto, T.; Mori, N. and Kitamoto, Y. 1997.

 Purification and properties of a new enzyme, D-carnitine dehydrogenase from Agrobacterium sp. 525a. Bioscience, Biotechnology and Biochemistry 61(6): 1055–1058.

- **Shen, M. and Sali, A. 2006.** Statistical potential for assessment and prediction of protein structures. *Protein Science* **15(11):** 2507–2524.
- Silverman, G.A.; Ye, R.D.; Pollock, K.M.; Sadler, J.E. and Korsmeyer, S.J. 1989. Use of yeast artificial chromosome clones for mapping and walking within human chromosome segment 18q21.3. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences* 86: 7485–7489.
- Skiba, W.E.; Taylor, M.P.; Wells, M.S.; Mangum, J.H. and Awad, W.M. 1982. Human hepatic methionine biosynthesis: Purification and characterization of betaine homocysteine methyltransferase. *Journal of Biological Chemistry* 257: 14944–14948.
- Smith, L.T.; Pocard, J.A.; Bernard, T. and Le Rudulier, D. 1988. Osmotic control of the glycine betaine biosynthesis and degradation in *Rhizobium meliloti*. *Journal of Bacteriology* 170: 3142–3149.
- Smith, M.B. and March, J. 2001. Advanced Organic Chemistry: Reactions, Mechanisms, and Structure (5th ed.), New York: Wiley-Interscience
- **Steiber, A.; Kerner, J. and Hoppel, C.L. 2004.** Carnitine: a nutritional, biosynthetic, and functional perspective. *Molecular Aspects of Medicine* **25:** 455–473.
- **Tein, I.; Bukovac, S.W. and Xie, Z.W. 1996.** Characterization of the human plasmalemmal carnitine transporter in cultured skin fibroblasts. *Archives of Biochemistry and Biophysics* **329:** 145–155.
- **Thompson, J.D.; Higgins, D.G. and Gibson, T.J. 1994.** Clustal W: improving sensitivity of progressive multiple sequence alignment through sequence weighting, position specific gap penalties and weight matrix choice. *Nucleic Acids Research* **22:** 4673–4680.
- **Triglia, T.; Peterson, M.G. and Kemp, D.J. 1988.** A procedure for in vitro amplification of DNA segments that lie outside the boundaries of known sequences. *Nucleic Acids Research* **16:** 8186.
- **Tsuge, H.; Nakano, Y.; Onishi, H.; Futamura, Y. and Ohashi, K. 1980.** A novel purification and some properties of rat liver mitochondrial choline dehydrogenase. *Biochimica Biophysica Acta* **614:** 274–284.

- Tylichova, M.; Kopec ny, D.; More na, S.; Briozzo, P.; Lenobel, R.; Sne garoff, J. and Sebela, M. 2010. Structural and functional characterization of plant aminoaldehyde dehydrogenase from *Pisum sativum* with a broad specificity for natural and synthetic aminoaldehydes. *Journal of Molecular Biology* 396: 870–882.
- Valenzuela-Soto, E.M. and Munoz-Clares, R.A. 1994. Purification and properties of betaine aldehyde dehydrogenase extracted from detached leaves of *Amaranthus* hypochondriacus L. subjected to water deficit. Journal of Plant Physiology 143: 145–152.
- van der Leij, F.R.; Kram, A.M.; Bartelds, B.; Roelofsen, H.; Smid, G.B.; Takens, J.; Zammit, V.A. and Kuipers, J.R., 1999. Cytological evidence that the Cterminus of carnitine palmitoyltransferaseI is on the cytosolic face of the mitochondrial outer membrane. *Biochemical Journal.* 341: 777–784.
- van Ginkel, C.G. 1991. Relations between the structure of quaternary alkyl ammonium salts and their biodegradability. *Chemosphere* 23: 281–289.
- van Ginkel, C.G.; van Dijk, J.B.; and Kroon, A.G.M. 1992. Metabolism of exadecyltrimethylammonium chloride in *Pseudomonas* Strain B1. *Applied and Environmental Microbiology* 58: 3083–3087.
- Vaz, F.M. and Wanders, R.J. 2002. Carnitine biosynthesis in mammals. *Biochemical Journal* 361: 417–429.
- **Vaz, F.M.; Fouchier, S.W.; Ofman, R.; Sommer, M. and Wanders, R.J.A. 2000.**Molecular and biochemical characterization of rat γtrimethylaminobutyraldehyde dehydrogenase and evidence for the involvement of human aldehyde dehydrogenase 9 in carnitine biosynthesis. *Journal of Biological Chemistry* **275:** 7390–7394.
- Vaz, F.M.; Ofman, R.; Westinga, K.; Back, J.W. and Wanders, R.J. 2001.

 Molecular and biochemical characterization of rat ε-N-trimethyllysine hydroxylase, the first enzyme of carnitine biosynthesis. *Journal of Biological Chemistry* 276: 33512–33517.

- Velasco-Gracia, R.; Mujica-Jimenez, C.; Mendoza-Hernandez, G. and Munoz-Clares, R.A. 1999. Rapid purification and properties of betaine aldehyde dehydrogenase from *Pseudomonas aeruginosa*. *Journal of Bacteriology* 181: 1292–1300.
- Verhoeven, N.M.; Roe, D.S.; Kok, R.M.; Wanders, R.J.A.; Jakobs, C. and Roe, C. 1998. Phytanic acid and pristanic acid are oxidized by sequential peroxisomal and mitochondrial reactions in cultured fibroblasts. *Journal of Lipid Research* 39: 66–74.
- Waditee, R. and Incharoensakdi, A. 2001. Purification and kinetic properties of betaine-homocysteine methyltransferase from *Aphanothece halophytica*. *Current Microbiology* 43: 107–111.
- Waditee, R.; Tanaka, Y.; Aoki, K.; Hibino, T.; Jikuya, H.; Takano, J.; and Takabe, T. 2003. Isolation and functional characterization of N-methyltransferases that catalyzed betaine synthesis from glycine in a halotolerant photosynthetic organism Aphanothece halophytica. *Journal of Biological Chemistry* 278: 4932–4942.
- Walter, K.A.; Bennett, G.N. and Papoutsakis, E.T. 1992. Molecular characterization of two *Clostridium acetobutylicum* ATCC 824 butanol dehydrogenase isozyme genes. Journal of Bacteriology 174: 7149–7158.
- **Wang, X. and Weiner, H. 1995.** Involvement of glutamate 268 in the active site of human liver itochondrial (class 2) aldehyde dehydrogenase as probed by sitedirected mutagenesis. *Biochemistry* **34:** 237–243.
- Weretilnyk, E.A. and Hanson, A.D. 1990. Molecular cloning of a plant betainealdehyde dehydrogenase, an enzyme implicated in adaptation to salinity and drought. *Proceedings of National Academy of Science* 87: 2745–2749.
- **Williams, M.H. 1994.** The use of nutritional ergogenic aids in sports: is it an ethical issue? *International Journal of Sport Nutrition* **4:** 120–131.
- Wymore, T.; Hempel, J.; Cho, S.S.; Mackerell, A.D. Jr.; Nicholas, H.B. Jr. and Deerfield, D.W. II. 2004. Molecular recognition of aldehydes by aldehyde dehydrogenase and mechanism of nucleophile activation. *Protein* 57: 758–771.

- Yamada, H.; Mori, N. and Tani, Y. 1979. Properties of choline oxidase of *Cylindrocarpon didymium* M-1. *Agricultural and Biological Chemistry* 43: 2173–2177.
- Ying, X.; Grunden, A.M.; Nie, L., Adams, M.W.W. and Ma, K. 2009. Molecular characterization of the recombinant iron-containing alcohol dehydrogenase from the hyperthermophilic Archaeon, *Thermococcus* strain ES1. *Extremophiles* 13: 299–311.
- **Ying, X.; Wang, Y.; Badiei, H.R.; Karanassios, V. and Ma, K. 2007.** Purification and characterization of an iron-containing alcohol dehydrogenase in extremely thermophilic bacterium *Thermotoga hypogea. Archives of Microbiology* **187:** 499–510.
- **Zeisel, S.H. 1990.** Choline deficiency. *Journal of Nutrition and Biochemistry* **1:** 332–249.
- **Zeisel, S.H. and Blusztajn, J.K. 1994.** Choline and human nutrition. *Annual Review in Nutrition* **14:** 269–296.
- **Zeisel, S.H. and Canty, D.J. 1993.** Choline phospholipids: molecular mechanisms for human diseases: A meeting report. *Journal of Nutrition and Biochemistry* **4:** 258–263.
- **Zheng, Y.; Cao, Y. and Fang, B. 2004.** Cloning and sequence analysis of the dhaT gene of the 1,3-propanediol regulon from *Klebsiella pneumoniae*. *Biotechnology Letters* **26:** 251–255.

ACKNOWLEDGEMENT

All praises are due to the Almighty Allah, the supreme Authority of this universe, who enabled me to complete this thesis. I am ever grateful to Him.

This is not a surprise, but, without a lab, this work wouldn't have been possible. So, I would like to express my deepest sense of gratitude, sincere appreciation, and profound regards to my supervisor Professor Dr. Nobuhiro Mori, Department of Agricultural, Biological, and Environmental Sciences, Faculty of Agriculture, Tottori University, Japan, for giving me the opportunity to join his research group as a doctoral course student. I would also like to take this opportunity to express my deepest gratitude and sincere thankfulness to him for his always welcoming attitude for discussion, constant inspiration, affectionate feelings, warmth and indomitable guidance throughout the period of research work and preparation of this thesis.

I finds it a great pleasure in expressing my heartfelt gratitude and immense indebtedness to my Ph.D. co-supervisor Professor Dr. Yoshihiro Sawa, Department of Life Science and Biotechnology, Shimane University, Japan, for his delicate supervising, sincere co-operation, inspiration and valuable suggestions for the completion of the research work.

I am also humbly desires to express my profound respect and sincere appreciation to my Ph.D. co-supervisor, Dr. Jiro Arima, Department of Agricultural, Biological, and Environmental Sciences, Faculty of Agriculture, Tottori University, Japan, for his constant supervision, unflinching cooperation, and continuous encouragement to conduct the research smoothly and prepare the thesis.

My profound respect and sincere appreciation to Dr. Katsuhiko Shimizu, Associate Professor, Organization for Regional Industrial Academic Cooperation, Tottori University, for his consistent advice and personal interest generated the vigor for the excellence in my persuits.

I gratefully acknowledge the financial assistance provided by Tottori University.

I would like to extends my deep appreciation and thanks to academic, technical, and administrational staff of Tottori University Library, staff of the United Graduate School, and staff of the International Affairs Divisions for their sincere help which made my study smooth and enjoyable.

I wishes to express my thanks to my labmates (Lab of Microbial Biotechnology and Lab of Bio-functional Chemistry) for their nice cooperation, friendly attitude, scientific help, listening to my work environment, discoveries, joy, frustrations and offering suggestions, sincere support during the entire period of my study.

I extends my profound thanks to my entire friends, well wishers, colleagues, for being a shoulder to cry on, an ear to listen to all of the complaints, and for providing a distraction when I needed it.

My sincere respect and gratitude to Bangladesh Open University (BOU), for giving me the chance further study in Japan.

I expressed my deepest love and appreciation to my family for their support not only through my Ph.D. study, but also through the years that prepared me for the present stage. I am ever indebted to my beloved parents have served as the epitome of involvement, edification, and love throughout my life. I am now and always thankful to my parents and other family members for their love, prayers, understandings and moral supports.

Last, but not the least, I extended my gratitude to my beloved wife, Rumana Yeasmin, who has made me with her ever-growing love feel like I was never alone, for her continuous support to me which has been a source of strength, and for encouraging me to achieve my dreams. I wish to appreciate to my life partner more than she will ever know. Sweet thanks and love goes to my beloved daughter Rihana Bari Mimnoon for enlightened my mind, and chilled my mode whenever I got tired.

Md. Rezaul Bari

March, 2013

ABSTRACT

The present study was aimed, molecular investigation of trimethylaminobutanol dehydrogenase (TMA-Butanol DH) and trimethylaminobutyraldehyde dehydrogenase (TMABaldehyde DH) produced by *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM. Shotgun cloning discovered a new enzyme designated TMABaldehyde DH II has been discussed. Genes encoding the enzymes involved in TMA-Butanol DH degradation pathway have been cloned and sequenced. The recombinant enzymes were over-expressed in *Escherichia coli* and properties of recombinant TMABaldehyde DHs were investigated. Apart from the characterization of TMABaldehyde DHs, several critical residues are investigated.

The introductory part defines the background of this study and set the aim. The review of literature section provides the selective reviews relevant to this work.

In Chapter 1, the gene encoding TMABaldehyde DH from Pseudomonas sp. 13CM was isolated by shotgun cloning and expressed in E. coli DH5α. Sequence analysis indicated that the DNA fragment of 6,987 bp included four complete Open Reading Frames (ORFs). The translated ORF1 has 92% positional identity with the putative betaine aldehyde dehydrogenase of Pseudomonas putida KT2440 (Q88PZ0). Of the other ORFs, the encoded proteins of ORF2, ORF3, and ORF4 were, respectively, similar to the putative membrane protein (Q88PZ1), major facilitator family transporter (Q88PZ6), and the putative MFS efflux transporter (Q88PZ7). The structural gene encoding TMABaldehyde DH inserted into an expression vector pET24b (+) and transformed to E. coli BL21 (DE3). Over-expressed enzyme was purified to appearnt homogeneity and biochemically characterized. The molecular mass of the enzyme was estimated at about 150 kDa using gel filtration. The enzyme was found to be a trimer with identical 52 kDa subunits by SDS-PAGE, and about 51 kDa by MALDI-TOF mass spectrometry analysis. The isoelectric point was found to be 4.5. Optimum pH and temperature were found, respectively, pH 9.5 and 40 °C. The K_m values for 4-N-(TMABaldehyde), trimethylaminobutyraldehyde 4-dimethylaminobutyraldehyde (DMABaldehyde), and NAD⁺ were 0.31 mM, 0.62 mM, and 1.16 mM, respectively. It

was observed that the molecular and catalytic properties clearly differed from those of TMABaldehyde DH I, which was discovered initially in *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM and renamed the obtained second enzyme "TMABaldehyde DH II". Discovered TMABaldehyde DH can now be obtained in large quantity necessary for further biochemical characterization and possible applications.

In Chapter 2, genes encoding TMABaldehyde DH I and TMA-Butanol DH produced by *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM were identified. Oligonucleotidic probes were designed corresponding to the N-terminal amino acid sequences of the both enzymes and the conserved sequences in aldehyde and alcohol dehydrogenases. DNA fragment containing the core regions were obtained by PCR. To get the unknown part of the gene, inverse-PCR primers were synthesized using the known region in the genomic DNA. The sequences achieved from the inverse-PCR approach, connecting the flanking region and core region led the construct of full sequences of the genes encoding TMABaldehyde DH I and TMA-Butanol DH. The primary structures of TMABaldehyde DH I and TMA-Butanol DH showed high identities with, respectively, aldehyde dehydrogenase (94%) and iron containing alcohol dehydrogenase (87%) of P. putida GB-1. The section also covers the over-expression of these enzymes in E. coli and properties of recombinant TMABaldehyde DH I. The enzyme had a molecular mass about 160 kDa by gel filtration, trimer with identical 50 kDa subunits. Optimum pH and temperature were found, respectively, pH 9.5 and 50 °C. The kinetic analysis showed the $K_{\rm m}$ values for TMABaldehyde, DMABaldehyde, and NAD⁺ were 0.12 mM, 0.07 mM, and 0.15 mM, respectively. Characterization of purified recombinant TMABaldehyde DH I, confirmed that the enzyme had essentially the same properties to those of TMABaldehyde DH I, discovered initially in Pseudomonas sp. 13CM. Molecular cloning with *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM as a gene donor led to the production of a large quantity of the enzyme in a recombinant strain.

The study in Chapter 3 was attempted to investigate the several critical residues located in the portion of the substrate binding pocket of TMABaldehyde DHs (TMABaldehyde DH I and TMABaldehyde DH II) of *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM. Based

on the homology model and alignment, clear difference in residues of TMABaldehyde DH I and TMABaldehyde DH II were found around the entrance to the substrate channel (the residues Asp457, Glu458, and Leu459 in TMABaldehyde DH I; and corresponding positioned residues Gln437, Ala438, and Val 439 in TMABaldehyde-DH II). Site-specific mutagenesis was conducted with the replacement of selected residues of one enzyme with that of the corresponding positioned residues of another, and vice-versa. Concerning the catalytic properties towards substrates, all of the mutants exhibited a substantial decrease in activity. Additionally, TMABaldehyde DH I mutants displayed a consistent increase of $K_{\rm m}$ both for substrate and cofactor. In contrast, mutant A438E and V439L of TMABaldehyde DH II exhibited kinetic properties with a significant improvement in the affinity. Because Q437D mutant of TMABaldehyde DH II exhibited extremely low level of activity, the Gln residue and its corresponding residue of *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM TMABaldehyde DHs are important for binding and formation of successive products. The reported data represent a valuable resource to understand the relationship between structure and function of TMABaldehyde DHs.

摘 要

本研究は Pseudomonas sp. 13CM が生産するトリメチルアミノブタノール脱水素酵素 (TMAB 脱水素酵素)、トリメチルアミノブチルアルデヒド脱水素酵素 (TMAB-アルデヒド脱水素酵素)分子に関する研究である。両酵素遺伝子をクローン化し、その塩基配列を解読した。組換え型酵素を大腸菌で発現させ、組換え型酵素の性質を検討した。新たに見いだしたトリメチルアミノブチルアルデヒド脱水素酵素 (トリメチルアミノブチルアルデヒド脱水素酵素 (トリメチルアミノブチルアルデヒド脱水素酵素 II) についても述べられている。2種類のアルデヒド脱水素酵素の性質検討に加え、両酵素の重要なアミノ酸残基についても検討されている。

序章では本研究の背景と目的が述べられている。さらに、本研究に関係のある化合物の一般的な性質が述べられている。

第1章では酵素活性を指標としたショットガンクローニング法で見出されたトリメ チルアミノブチルアルデヒド脱水素酵素の全塩基配列決定と pET24b(+)を用いた大量発 現及び酵素の精製と諸性質が述べられている.酵素活性を指標としたショットガンク ローニング法により,約 7.2kbp の DNA 断片 (pAN1) が得られた. pAN1 の全塩基配列 (6,987 bp) を決定し,解析したところ,4 個の ORF が確認できた.このうち,ORF1 は Pseudomonas putida KT2440 の推定上のベタインアルデヒド脱水素酵素(Q88PZ0)と 92%の相同性を示した. その他の 3 個の ORF は「the putative membrane protein (Q88PZ1)] , [major facilitator family transporter (Q88PZ6)] , [the putative MFS efflux transporter (Q88PZ7) 」であった. TMAB-アルデヒド脱水素酵 素遺伝子を pET24b(+)に挿入し,大腸菌 BL21(DE3)株に形質転換した.大領発現した本 酵素を精製し、諸性質を検討した. 本酵素の分子質量はゲル濾過法で 150kDa と算出さ れた. SDS-PAGE 法から、本酵素はサブユニットの分子質量 52kDa の三量体であった. また, MALDI-TOF MS 法では 51kDa であった. また, 本酵素の等電点は 4.5 であった. 至適 pH 及び至適温度はそれぞれ 9.5 と 40℃であった.トリメチルアミノブチルアルデ ヒド, ジメチルアミノブチルアルデヒド及び NAD に対する Km 値はそれぞれ 0.31 mM, 0.62 mM, 1.16 mM であった. 本酵素は以前に報告されていたトリメチルアミノブチル アルデヒド脱水素酵素(トリメチルアミノブチルアルデヒド脱水素酵素 I)とは分子量 や基質に対する Km 値などで違いが見られた. 新たに見出されたアルデヒド脱水素酵素 をトリメチルアミノブチルアルデヒド脱水素酵素 II と命名した.

第2章では Pseudomonas sp. 13CM が生産するトリメチルアミノブタノール脱水素酵素とトリメチルアミノブチルアルデヒド脱水素酵素の両遺伝子のクローニングと塩基

配列の解読について述べられている。トリメチルアミノブタノール脱水素酵素とトリメチルアミノブチルアルデヒド脱水素酵素の N-末端アミノ酸配列とデータベース上のアルコール脱水素酵素、アルデヒド脱水素酵素に保存されているアミノ酸配列からオリゴヌクレオチドプローブを設計し、PCR 法により、DNA 断片を増幅した。さらに、インバース PCR 法により両脱水素酵素遺伝子の全長塩基配列を決定した.両酵素のアミノ酸配列のホモロジー検索を行ったところ、Pseudomonas putida GB-1 の推定上のアルデヒド脱水素酵素及び鉄含有アルコール脱水素酵素とそれぞれ 94%、87%のホモロジーであった.さらにこの章では両酵素の大量発現と組換え型トリメチルアミノブチルアルデヒド脱水素酵素の性質検討も述べられている.アルデヒド脱水素酵素の分子質量はゲル濾過法で160kDaと算出され、SDS-PAGE 法から、本酵素はサブユニットの分子質量50kDaの三量体であった.至適pH および至適温度は pH 9.5、50℃であった.トリメチルアミノブチルアルデヒド、ジメチルアミノブチルアルデヒド及び NAD に対する Km 値はそれぞれ 0.12 mM、0.07 mM、0.15 mM であった.組換え型トリメチルアミノブチルアルデヒド脱水素酵素の性質は Pseudomonas sp. 13CM から精製した酵素と同じ性質を示した.

第3章ではトリメチルアミノブチルアルデヒド脱水素酵素 I 及び II の基質結合ポケット付近に存在する重要なアミノ酸残基について検討した. ホモロジーモデリングとアミノ酸配列の比較により、基質通路の入口付近のアミノ酸配列に違い(アルデヒド脱水素酵素 I では Asp457、Glu458、Leu459、アルデヒド脱水素酵素 II では Gln437、Ala438、Val439)が見られた. 部位特異的変異法により、両酵素の 3 個のアミノ酸残基のペプチドを互いに入れ替えた変異酵素を作成した. 種々の基質に対する性質を検討したところ、ほとんど全ての変異酵素はその活性が低下していた. さらに、アルデヒド脱水素酵素 I 由来の変異酵素は基質、補酵素に対する Km 値が増加していた. 一方、アルデヒド脱水素酵素 II の 2 個の変異酵素 (A438E、V439L) は基質に対する親和性が増大した. アルデヒド脱水素酵素 II の Q437 残基とアルデヒド脱水素酵素 I の D457 残基は基質の結合と生成物の生成に重要な役割を果たしていることが示唆された.

本研究によりアルデヒド脱水素酵素の構造と機能の相関に係る重要な情報が得られた.

LIST OF PUBLICATIONS

(1) Md. Rezaul Bari, Maizom Hassan, Naoki Akai, Jiro Arima and Nobuhiro Mori, Gene Cloning and Biochemical Characterization of 4-*N*-trimethylaminobutyraldehyde Dehydrogenase II from *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM. *World Journal of Microbiology and Biotechnology*, DOI: 10.1007/s11274-012-1224-x

This paper covers **Chapter 1** in the thesis.

(2) Md. Rezaul Bari, Naoki Akai, Jiro Arima and Nobuhiro Mori, Evaluation of Genes Encoding 4-*N*-Trimethylaminobutyraldehyde Dehydrogenase and 4-*N*-Trimethylamino-1-butanol Dehydrogenase from *Pseudomonas* sp. 13CM. *International Journal of Agriculture and Biology* (in press: 12-772/201x/00-0-000-000).

This paper partly covers **Chapter 1 and 2** in the thesis.